TRANSACTIONS OF THE
AMERICAN MATHEMATICAL SOCIETY, SERIES B
Volume 10, Pages 542–612 (April 25, 2023)
https://doi.org/10.1090/btran/100

LATTICE THEORY OF TORSION CLASSES: BEYOND τ-TILTING THEORY

LAURENT DEMONET, OSAMU IYAMA, NATHAN READING, IDUN REITEN, AND HUGH THOMAS

Abstract. The aim of this paper is to establish a lattice theoretical framework to study the partially ordered set $\mathsf{tors}A$ of torsion classes over a finite-dimensional algebra A. We show that $\mathsf{tors}A$ is a complete lattice which enjoys very strong properties, as *bialgebraicity* and *complete semidistributivity*. Thus its Hasse quiver carries the important part of its structure, and we introduce the brick labelling of its Hasse quiver and use it to study lattice congruences of $\mathsf{tors}A$. In particular, we give a representation-theoretical interpretation of the so-called *forcing order*, and we prove that $\mathsf{tors}A$ is *completely congruence uniform*. When I is a two-sided ideal of A, $\mathsf{tors}(A/I)$ is a lattice quotient of $\mathsf{tors}A$ which is called an *algebraic quotient*, and the corresponding lattice congruence is called an *algebraic congruence*. The second part of this paper consists in studying algebraic congruences. We characterize the arrows of the Hasse quiver of $\mathsf{tors}A$ that are contracted by an algebraic congruence in terms of the brick labelling. In the third part, we study in detail the case of preprojective algebras Π, for which $\mathsf{tors}\Pi$ is the Weyl group endowed with the weak order. In particular, we give a new, more representation theoretical proof of the isomorphism between $\mathsf{tors}kQ$ and the Cambrian lattice when Q is a Dynkin quiver. We also prove that, in type A, the algebraic quotients of $\mathsf{tors}\Pi$ are exactly its Hasse-regular lattice quotients.

Contents

1. Introduction 543
2. Lattice congruences and forcing order 551
3. Lattice of torsion classes 563
4. Functorially finite torsion classes 570
5. Algebraic lattice congruences on torsion classes 582
6. The preprojective algebra and the weak order 591
7. Cambrian and biCambrian lattices 602
Acknowledgments 609
References 609

Received by the editors June 12, 2018, and, in revised form, July 13, 2021.

2020 *Mathematics Subject Classification.* Primary 16G10, 06A07, 20F55.

The first author partially supported by JSPS Grant-in-Aid for Young Scientist (B) 26800008 and 17K14160.

The second author was partially supported by JSPS Grant-in-Aid for Scientific Research (B) 24340004, (B) 16H03923, (C) 23540045 and (S) 15H05738.

The third author was partially supported by the National Science Foundation under grant numbers DMS-1101568 and DMS-1500949.

The fourth author was supported by the FriNat grants 196600 and 231000 from the Research Council of Norway.

The fifth author was partially supported by an NSERC Discovery Grant and the Canada Research Chairs program.

1. Introduction

The main object of study in this paper is the collection of torsion classes of a finite-dimensional algebra. Torsion classes are closely related to the study of derived categories and their t-structures. The recently developed τ-tilting theory [AIR, DIJ], itself partly inspired by the cluster algebras of Fomin and Zelevinsky [FZ], also provides insight into the structure of torsion classes, but is generally forced to restrict attention to torsion classes which are functorially finite. By contrast, in this paper, we develop methods to understand the whole lattice of torsion classes. These methods also shed new light on certain lattices built from Weyl groups, such as the weak order and Cambrian lattices.

1.1. Algebraic lattice congruences.

Let A be a finite-dimensional algebra over an arbitrary field k and let $\mathsf{mod}\,A$ be the category of finitely generated left A-modules. The main object of this paper is the complete lattice $\mathsf{tors}\,A$ of torsion classes of $\mathsf{mod}\,A$, ordered by inclusion. Recall that a *torsion class* $\mathcal{T} \subseteq \mathsf{mod}\,A$ is a full subcategory that is closed under extensions and factors. Recall also that a complete lattice L is a partially ordered set such that, for any subset $\mathcal{S}$, there is a unique largest element of L smaller than all elements of $\mathcal{S}$, the *meet* of $\mathcal{S}$, written $\bigwedge \mathcal{S}$, and a unique smallest element of L larger than all elements of $\mathcal{S}$, the *join* of $\mathcal{S}$, written $\bigvee \mathcal{S}$.

The starting point of this paper is the observation that each factor algebra of A determines a *complete lattice congruence* of $\mathsf{tors}\,A$ (an equivalence relation compatible with the complete lattice structure). We describe the correspondence in terms of the lattices $\mathsf{ideal}\,A$ and $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}}(\mathsf{tors}\,A)$. The lattice $\mathsf{ideal}\,A$ is the set of two-sided ideals of A ordered by inclusion. For a lattice L, the lattice $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}}\,L$ is the set of complete lattice congruences of L ordered by refinement.

Theorem 1.1 (Theorem 5.12)**.** *Let A be a finite-dimensional k-algebra.*

(a) *For any $I \in \mathsf{ideal}\,A$, the map $\mathcal{T} \mapsto \mathcal{T} \cap \mathsf{mod}(A/I)$ is a surjective morphism of complete lattices from $\mathsf{tors}\,A$ to $\mathsf{tors}(A/I)$.*

Thus let Θ_I be the complete lattice congruence on $\mathsf{tors}\,A$ setting $\mathcal{T} \equiv_{\Theta_I} \mathcal{U}$ if and only if $\mathcal{T} \cap \mathsf{mod}(A/I) = \mathcal{U} \cap \mathsf{mod}(A/I)$.

(b) *The map $\eta_A : \mathsf{ideal}\,A \to \mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}}(\mathsf{tors}\,A)$ sending I to Θ_I is a* morphism of complete join-semilattices*: $\eta_A(\sum_{I\in\mathcal{I}} I) = \bigvee_{I\in\mathcal{I}} \eta_A(I)$ for any subset $\mathcal{I} \subseteq \mathsf{ideal}\,A$.*

Theorem 1.1((b)) implies in particular that the map $\eta_A : I \mapsto \Theta_I$ is *order-preserving*. The map η_A is typically not surjective. We define an *algebraic congruence* of $\mathsf{tors}\,A$ to be a congruence of the form Θ_I for some $I \in \mathsf{ideal}\,A$. We write $\mathsf{AlgCon}\,A$ for the set of algebraic congruences of $\mathsf{tors}\,A$ (*i.e.*, the image of η_A), partially ordered by refinement. Similarly, an *algebraic quotient* of $\mathsf{tors}\,A$ is the quotient of $\mathsf{tors}\,A$ modulo an algebraic congruence, so that $B \mapsto \mathsf{tors}\,B$ is a surjective map from factor algebras of A to algebraic quotients of $\mathsf{tors}\,A$. Theorem 1.1(b) implies that $\mathsf{AlgCon}\,A$ is a complete lattice.

Recall that the *Hasse quiver* $\mathsf{Hasse}\,P$ of a partially ordered set P has vertex set P and arrows $x \to y$ whenever $x > y$ and there is no z such that $x > z > y$.

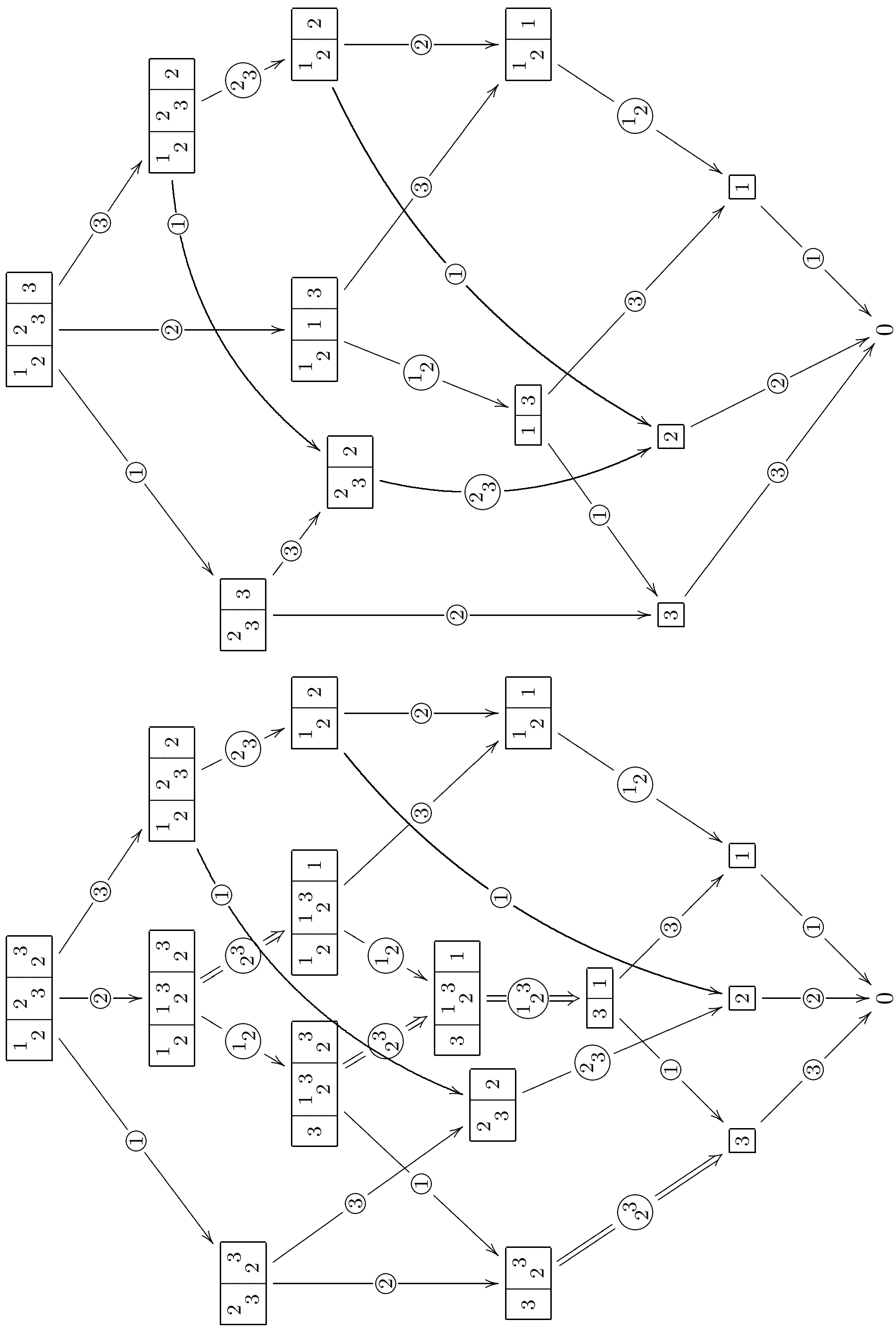


FIGURE 1. Hasse quivers of the lattices $\mathsf{tors}\,\Lambda$ and $\mathsf{tors}\,\Lambda'$

Example 1.2. Consider the algebras

$$\Lambda := k\left(1 \xrightarrow{\alpha} 2 \underset{\beta^*}{\overset{\beta}{\rightleftarrows}} 3\right) \Big/ (\beta\alpha, \beta\beta^*, \beta^*\beta) \quad \text{and} \quad \Lambda' := \Lambda/(\beta^*).$$

We depict $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\,\Lambda)$ and $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\,\Lambda')$ in Figure 1. It turns out that, in this case, each torsion class is of the form $\mathsf{Fac}\,T$ for some canonical module T, as explained in Section 1.3, so we represent $\mathsf{Fac}\,T$ by the composition series of T. In accordance with Theorem 1.1, $\mathsf{tors}\,\Lambda'$ is a lattice quotient of $\mathsf{tors}\,\Lambda$; the quotient map identifies torsion classes of Λ connected by double arrows.

1.2. **Hasse quiver, brick labelling and forcing order.** We start our investigation by giving elementary lattice theoretical properties of $\mathsf{tors}\,A$. A complete lattice L is called *weakly atomic* if, whenever $x < y$ in L, $\mathsf{Hasse}[x, y]$ has at least one arrow. We recall in Section 2.2 the definitions of *complete semidistributivity* and *bialgebraicity.* We prove the following result.

Theorem 1.3 (Theorem 3.1). *Let A be a finite-dimensional algebra. The lattice $\mathsf{tors}\,A$ is bialgebraic, and therefore weakly atomic. Moreover, it is completely semidistributive.*

Note that the properties of $\mathsf{tors}\,A$ that are given in Theorem 1.3 are rare for complete lattices. They can be seen as a kind of discreteness of $\mathsf{tors}\,A$, even though it is usually infinite, and even uncountable.

We now introduce a representation theoretical counterpart to the arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\,A)$. Recall that $S \in \mathsf{mod}\,A$ is called a *brick* if any non-zero endomorphism of S is invertible, *i.e.* if $\mathsf{End}_A(S)$ is a division ring. It turns out that for each arrow $q : \mathcal{T} \to \mathcal{U}$ of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\,A)$, there is a unique brick $S_q \in \mathcal{T}$ satisfying $\mathsf{Hom}_A(U, S_q) = 0$ for any $U \in \mathcal{U}$ (see Theorem 3.3). In order to relate lattice theory to representation theory, we label q by S_q. Labels are written on arrows of Figure 1. Notice that a brick usually labels more than one arrow.

For a complete lattice L, recall that $x \in L$ is *completely join-irreducible* if it is non-zero and cannot be written non-trivially as the join of other elements. Equivalently, there is a unique arrow pointing from x in $\mathsf{Hasse}\,L$. A first lattice-theoretical interpretation of labels is that they naturally parametrize completely join-irreducible torsion classes.

Theorem 1.4 (Theorem 3.3(c)). *There is a bijection from completely join-irreducible torsion classes $\mathcal{T}$ to bricks of A mapping $\mathcal{T}$ to the label of the unique arrow pointing from $\mathcal{T}$. There is a dual bijection from completely meet-irreducible torsion classes to isomorphism classes of bricks of* $\mathsf{mod}\,A$.

Theorem 1.4 generalizes a result of [DIJ] about functorially finite torsion classes. It has been proven independently in [BCZ]. Consider a complete lattice L. A surjective complete lattice morphism $L \twoheadrightarrow L'$ determines a *complete lattice congruence* Θ on L (with congruence classes given by pre-images of elements of L'). Given an arrow q in $\mathsf{Hasse}\,L$, we say that Θ *contracts* q if the head and tail of q are congruent modulo Θ. If L is finite, a lattice congruence on L is completely determined by the set of arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}\,L$ it contracts. For infinite L, this is not generally true. However, consider the complete meet-sublattice $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{ca}}\,L \subseteq \mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}}\,L$ consisting of *arrow-determined* complete congruences, *i.e.* $\Theta \in \mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}}\,L$ such that L/Θ

is weakly atomic (see Definition 2.5 and Proposition 2.6). An arrow-determined complete congruence is specified (among all such congruences) by the set of arrows it contracts.

For two arrows q and q' of $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$, we say that q *forces* q' and write $q \rightsquigarrow q'$ if any lattice congruence contracting q also contracts q'. Clearly, $\rightsquigarrow$ is a preorder (a reflexive, transitive not-necessarily-antisymmetric relation) on $\mathsf{Hasse}_1(L)$. We call $\rightsquigarrow$ the *forcing preorder*, and the corresponding equivalence relation is called *forcing equivalence.* If L is completely semidistributive and bialgebraic, *e.g.* $L = \mathsf{tors}\, A$, then, for a subset $\mathcal{S} \subseteq \mathsf{Hasse}_1(L)$, there is an arrow-determined complete congruence contracting exactly $\mathcal{S}$ if and only if $\mathcal{S}$ is closed under forcing (Theorem 2.12).

There is a natural map from the set of completely join-irreducible elements of L to the forcing equivalence classes, mapping x to the forcing equivalence class of the arrow pointing from x. Dually, there is a natural map from the completely meet-irreducible elements of L to the forcing equivalence classes. An important case for lattice theory occurs when these maps are actually bijective, in which case L is called *completely congruence uniform* (*congruence uniform* if L is finite). A main theorem of this paper states that $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ is completely congruence uniform:

Theorem 1.5 (Theorem 3.11)**.** *Let A be a finite-dimensional algebra.*

(a) *Two arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ are forcing equivalent if and only if they are labelled by isomorphic bricks. Hence there is a bijection between forcing equivalence classes of arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ and isomorphism classes of bricks.*

(b) *The lattice $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ is completely congruence uniform.*

In particular, by Theorem 1.5(a), the forcing preorder induces an order on the set $\mathsf{brick}\, A$ of bricks that we also denote by $\rightsquigarrow$ and call the *forcing order.*

The labelling of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ by bricks sheds additional light on Theorem 1.1. Given $I \in \mathsf{ideal}\, A$, recall from Theorem 1.1 that Θ_I is the complete lattice congruence on $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ corresponding to $\mathsf{tors}\, A \twoheadrightarrow \mathsf{tors}(A/I)$. As $\mathsf{tors}(A/I)$ is weakly atomic, Θ_I is arrow-determined, so we can characterize Θ_I by the set of arrows it contracts. They are specified in the following theorem.

Theorem 1.6 (Theorem 5.15)**.** *Let A be a finite-dimensional k-algebra and $I \in \mathsf{ideal}\, A$. An arrow q of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ is not contracted by Θ_I if and only if S_q is annihilated by I, that is $S_q \in \mathsf{mod}(A/I)$. Moreover, the labelling of arrows that are not contracted by Θ_I is the same in $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ and $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}(A/I))$.*

More generally, if $\mathcal{U} \subseteq \mathcal{T}$ are in $\mathsf{tors}\, A$, then $\mathcal{T} \equiv_{\Theta_I} \mathcal{U}$ if and only if there is no arrow of $\mathsf{Hasse}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ whose label is in $\mathsf{mod}(A/I)$.

Example 1.7. Theorem 1.6 is illustrated in Figure 1 for algebras of Example 1.2. Indeed, the bricks of $\mathsf{mod}\, \Lambda$ that are not annihilated by $I = (\beta^*)$ are ${}_{2}^{\;3}$ and ${}^{1}{}_{2}{}^{3}$.

Given a brick S of A, let $\mathsf{ann}\, S$ be the annihilator $\{a \in A \mid aS = 0\}$ which is a two-sided ideal of A. As a corollary of Theorem 1.6, we get

Corollary 1.8 (Corollary 5.20)**.** *Consider a finite-dimensional k-algebra A and write I_0 for $\bigcap_{S \in \mathsf{brick}\, A} \mathsf{ann}\, S$. Then $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ and $\mathsf{tors}(A/I_0)$ are canonically isomorphic. Moreover, I_0 is the biggest ideal of A with this property.*

1.3. **Functorially finite torsion classes and τ-tilting theory.** An important tool to study $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ consists of basic support τ-tilting A-modules introduced by

Adachi–Iyama–Reiten [AIR]. A module $T \in \mathsf{mod}\, A$ is *τ-rigid* if $\mathsf{Hom}_A(T, \tau T) = 0$ where τ is the Auslander-Reiten translation. It is called *τ-tilting* if it is τ-rigid and has n non-isomorphic indecomposable summands where n is the number of simple A-modules; in fact, this is equivalent to the natural maximality condition for τ-rigid modules. Finally, we say that T is *support τ-tilting* if it is a τ-tilting $(A/(e))$-module for some idempotent $e \in A$.

The set $\mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A$ of *functorially finite* torsion classes of A is a subposet of $\mathsf{tors}\, A$. It is proven in [AIR] that there is a bijection from the set $\mathsf{s\tau\text{-}tilt}\, A$ of isomorphism classes of basic support τ-tilting A-modules to $\mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A$. The bijection sends $T \in \mathsf{s\tau\text{-}tilt}\, A$ to the category $\mathsf{Fac}\, T$ consisting of modules obtained as quotients of T^ℓ for any $\ell \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}$. It endows $\mathsf{s\tau\text{-}tilt}\, A$ with the structure of a partially ordered set.

By [DIJ, Theorem 1.3], $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{s\tau\text{-}tilt}\, A) \cong \mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A)$ is a full subquiver of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$, and, by [AIR], arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{s\tau\text{-}tilt}\, A)$ are of the form $T \oplus X \to T \oplus X^*$ where X is indecomposable, X^* is indecomposable or zero and there is an exact sequence $X \xrightarrow{u} T' \to X^* \to 0$ where u is a left minimal $(\mathsf{add}\, T)$-approximation. The process of moving forwards or backwards along an arrow of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{s\tau\text{-}tilt}\, A)$ is called a *mutation.* For such an arrow $T \oplus X \to T \oplus X^*$, the label of $q : \mathsf{Fac}(T \oplus X) \to \mathsf{Fac}(T \oplus X^*)$ is

$$S_q \cong \frac{X}{\sum_{f \in \mathsf{rad}_A(T \oplus X, X)} \mathsf{Im}\, f}$$

(see Proposition 4.9).

Recall that by [AIR, Theorem 2.7] and [DIJ, Theorem 1.2], $\#\, \mathsf{tors}\, A < \infty$ if and only if $\mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A = \mathsf{tors}\, A$ if and only if $\#\, \mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A = \#\, \mathsf{s\tau\text{-}tilt}\, A < \infty$. In this case, A is called *τ-tilting finite.* Hence, we get in Theorem 5.12 the following corollary of Theorem 1.1(a).

Corollary 1.9. *The class of τ-tilting finite algebras is closed under taking factor algebras.*

For example, local algebras and representation-finite algebras are clearly τ-tilting finite. We refer to [AAC, EJR, IZ, M] for more examples.

We suppose now that A is τ-tilting finite. An important ingredient for understanding $\mathsf{Con}(\mathsf{tors}\, A) = \mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ in this case is that $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ has a property called *polygonality* (Proposition 4.21), and therefore the forcing preorder can be easily described combinatorially (Proposition 2.4). Using this ingredient, we give two algebraic characterizations of the forcing order on bricks. In order to do so, we define a *semibrick* as a set of bricks having no non-zero morphisms between distinct elements. For a semibrick E, we define $\mathsf{Filt}\, E$ as the smallest full subcategory of $\mathsf{mod}\, A$ containing E and closed under extensions. Then the subcategory $\mathsf{Filt}\, E$ is wide, *i.e.*, closed under extension, kernels and cokernels, [Ri1, Theorem 1.2].

Theorem 1.10 (Theorem 4.23)**.** *Let A be a finite-dimensional algebra that is τ-tilting finite. The forcing order $\rightsquigarrow$ on $\mathsf{brick}\, A$ is the transitive closure of the relation $\rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{f}}$ defined by: $S_1 \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{f}} S_2$ if there is a semibrick $\{S_1\} \cup E$ such that $S_2 \in \mathsf{Filt}(\{S_1\} \cup E) \setminus \mathsf{Filt}(E)$.*

The relation $\rightsquigarrow$ can also be defined as the transitive closure of the relation $\rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{pf}}$ defined by: $S_1 \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{pf}} S_2$ if there is a semibrick $\{S_1, S_1'\}$ such that $S_2 \in \mathsf{Filt}(\{S_1, S_1'\}) \setminus \{S_1'\}$.

Example 1.11. Theorem 1.5(a) implies that the set of arrows contracted in passing from the left hand side to the right hand side of Figure 1 necessarily consists of all arrows labelled by some set of bricks, since each arrow labelled by a given brick forces all the other arrows labelled by that brick. Further, this set must be closed under the relation $\rightsquigarrow$. This is consistent with Figure 1, since $\begin{smallmatrix}&3\\2&\end{smallmatrix}$ forces only $\begin{smallmatrix}1&&3\\&2&\end{smallmatrix}$, and $\begin{smallmatrix}1&&3\\&2&\end{smallmatrix}$ forces nothing.

We give another characterization of the forcing order on bricks under additional hypotheses on A. The following theorem applies in particular to finite-dimensional hereditary algebras and preprojective algebras of Dynkin type.

Theorem 1.12 (Theorem 4.30)**.** *Let A be a finite-dimensional k-algebra that is τ-tilting finite satisfying $\mathsf{End}_A(S) \cong k$ and $\mathsf{Ext}^1_A(S,S) = 0$ for all $S \in \mathsf{brick}\,A$. Then the forcing order $\rightsquigarrow$ on $\mathsf{brick}\,A$ is the transitive closure of the relation $\rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{d}}$ defined by: $S_1 \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{d}} S_2$ if there exists a brick S_1' such that*

$\dim \mathsf{Ext}^1_A(S_1, S_1') = 1$ *and there is an exact sequence* $0 \to S_1' \to S_2 \to S_1 \to 0$

or $\dim \mathsf{Ext}^1_A(S_1', S_1) = 1$ *and there is an exact sequence* $0 \to S_1 \to S_2 \to S_1' \to 0$.

The transitive closure of $\rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{d}}$ was introduced in [IRRT] as the *doubleton extension order* and Theorem 1.12 was proven for preprojective algebras of Dynkin type.

1.4. **Applications to preprojective algebras and Weyl groups.** Our remaining results concern the special case of a preprojective algebra Π of Dynkin type (see Section 6.2 for background). As mentioned above, Π is τ-tilting finite. By a result of Mizuno (see Theorem 6.2), $\mathsf{tors}\,\Pi$ is isomorphic to the corresponding Weyl group W endowed with the weak order. The next goal is to characterize algebraic lattice congruences of W.

A partially ordered set P is called *Hasse-regular* if it has the property that each vertex of the Hasse quiver has the same degree (as an undirected graph). If A is τ-tilting finite, then $\mathsf{tors}\,A$ is necessarily Hasse-regular (see Corollary 4.6).

As before, a join-irreducible element of a finite lattice L is an element j with exactly one arrow from j in $\mathsf{Hasse}\,L$. We say a lattice congruence on L *contracts* j if it contracts the unique arrow from j. A join-irreducible element $j \in L$ is called a *double join-irreducible element* if the unique arrow from j in $\mathsf{Hasse}\,L$ goes either to another join-irreducible element or to the bottom element of L.

Theorem 1.13. *Let W be a finite Weyl group of simply-laced type, and Π the corresponding preprojective algebra. Let Θ be a lattice congruence on $W \cong \mathsf{tors}\,\Pi$. Consider the following three conditions on Θ:*

(i) *Θ is an algebraic congruence on W.*
(ii) *W/Θ is Hasse-regular.*
(iii) *There is a set J of double join-irreducible elements such that Θ is the smallest congruence contracting every element of J.*

Then (i) $\Rightarrow$ (ii) $\Rightarrow$ (iii). *If W is of type A_n, then all three conditions are equivalent.*

It would be interesting to understand the algebraic quotients of W for any Dynkin type. Unfortunately, (iii) $\Rightarrow$ (ii) and (iii) $\Rightarrow$ (i) are not true in type D as shown in Example 6.4.

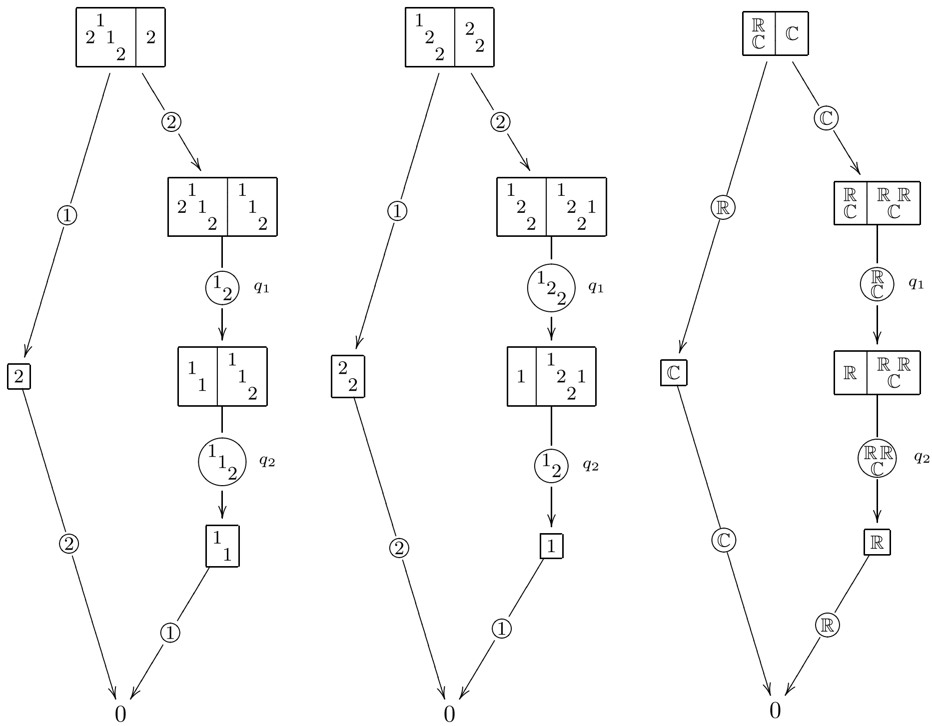


FIGURE 2. $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\,\Lambda_1)$, $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\,\Lambda_2)$ and $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\,\Lambda_3)$

The equivalence of (ii) and (iii) in type A_n was also proved independently in [HM, Theorem 26], which also characterizes double join-irreducible elements in terms of the noncrossing arc diagrams introduced in [R3].

In the following example, we show that in full generality algebraic congruences do not depend only on the lattice structure of $\mathsf{tors}\,A$:

Example 1.14. We consider the k-algebras

$$\Lambda_1 := k\left(\begin{tikzcd} 1 \arrow[loop left, "u"] \arrow[r, "x"] & 2 \end{tikzcd}\right)/(u^2) \quad \text{and} \quad \Lambda_2 := k\left(\begin{tikzcd} 1 \arrow[r, "x"] & 2 \arrow[loop right, "v"] \end{tikzcd}\right)/(v^2).$$

We also consider the $\mathbb{R}$-algebra Λ_3 of type B_2, constructed as the tensor algebra of the species $\mathbb{R} \xrightarrow{\mathbb{C}} \mathbb{C}$. The labelled Hasse quivers of their support τ-tilting modules are depicted in Figure 2. It is an easy application of Theorem 1.6, that an algebraic congruence on Λ_1 that contracts q_1 has to contract q_2 while the converse is not true. In the same way, an algebraic congruence on Λ_2 that contracts q_2 has to contract q_1 while the converse is not true. Finally, for Λ_3, an algebraic congruence contracts q_1 if and only if it contracts q_2. So the algebraic congruences of these three isomorphic lattices are not the same. Moreover, it also shows that (iii) in Theorem 1.13 does not imply (i) in general and in fact that no such combinatorial criterion can be equivalent to (i) in full generality.

We now give a more explicit description of algebraic lattice quotients of W in type A. Write Π_{A_n} for the preprojective algebra of type A_n, and W_{A_n} for the corresponding Weyl group, isomorphic to the symmetric group $\mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$.

We denote by $\mathscr{U}$ the set of the following objects, which we can naturally identify:

- Double join-irreducible elements in W_{A_n}.
- *Non-revisiting paths.* (These are paths in the quiver of Π_{A_n} which visit each vertex at most once, including the trivial paths e_i.)
- *Uniserial* Π_{A_n}-modules. (These are Π_{A_n}-modules which have unique composition series.)

Then $\mathscr{U}$ forms a partially ordered set, setting $w \leq w'$ if w is a subpath of w'. We denote by $\mathsf{ideal}\,\mathscr{U}$ the set of order ideals of $\mathscr{U}$, which consists of subsets $\mathcal{S} \subset \mathscr{U}$ such that if $w \in \mathcal{S}$ and $w \leq w'$ then $w' \in \mathcal{S}$.

Theorem 1.15. *Let us consider the two-sided ideal I_{cyc} of Π_{A_n} generated by all 2-cycles and $\overline{\Pi}_{A_n} := \Pi_{A_n}/I_{\mathrm{cyc}}$. Then, writing η for $\eta_{\overline{\Pi}_{A_n}}$, the following hold.*

(a) *The ideal I_0 defined in Corollary 1.8 coincides with I_{cyc}.*
(b) *We have lattice isomorphisms*

$$\mathsf{ideal}\,\mathscr{U} \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathsf{ideal}\,\overline{\Pi}_{A_n} \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathsf{AlgCon}\,\Pi_{A_n}$$

given by $\mathcal{S} \mapsto \mathsf{span}_k\,\mathcal{S}$ and $I \mapsto \eta(I)$.
(c) *If $I, J \in \mathsf{ideal}\,\Pi_{A_n}$, we have*

$$\eta(I) = \eta(J) \Leftrightarrow I + I_{\mathrm{cyc}} = J + I_{\mathrm{cyc}} \Leftrightarrow I \cap \mathscr{U} = J \cap \mathscr{U}.$$

Based on Theorem 1.15 and some general combinatorial results found in [R5], we give an explicit combinatorial description of arbitrary algebraic congruences and quotients in type A. (See Theorems 6.15 and 6.14.)

To conclude the paper, we apply our theory to preprojective algebras to obtain a new representation-theoretical approach to some results about *Cambrian lattices*. We consider a preprojective algebra Π of Dynkin type and the corresponding Weyl group W endowed with the weak order. We continue to identify the lattice W with the lattice $\mathsf{tors}\,\Pi$ via Mizuno's isomorphism as mentioned above. To each Coxeter element c, or equivalently to each orientation Q_c of the Dynkin diagram, corresponds the so-called *Cambrian congruence* Θ_c on W (see Section 7). On the other hand, we can consider the natural surjective lattice morphism $W \cong \mathsf{tors}\,\Pi \twoheadrightarrow \mathsf{tors}\,kQ_c$. Our first result about Cambrian lattices is the following one:

Theorem 1.16 (Theorem 7.2)**.** *The Cambrian congruence Θ_c induces the surjective lattice morphism $\mathsf{tors}\,\Pi \twoheadrightarrow \mathsf{tors}\,kQ_c$. In particular, $\mathsf{tors}\,kQ_c$ is identified with the* Cambrian lattice W/Θ_c.

The identification of $\mathsf{tors}\,kQ_c$ with W/Θ_c in Theorem 1.16 was proved in [IT] using combinatorial methods. Our proof uses mostly representation theory, bypassing in particular the *sortable elements* [R2] used in [IT]. We also give a new representation-theoretical argument for the following result, proven using sortable elements in [R2].

Theorem 1.17 (Theorem 7.8)**.** *The subset $\pi_\downarrow^{\Theta_c}W$ of W consisting of smallest elements of each Θ_c-equivalence class is a sublattice of W, canonically isomorphic to the Cambrian lattice W/Θ_c.*

As explained in the next section, it is a general result that $\pi_\downarrow^{\Theta_c}W$ is closed under joins. The strong part of Theorem 1.17 is that it is also closed under meets.

2. Lattice congruences and forcing order

2.1. **Preliminaries.** We give some background material on lattices. Much of this is in standard lattice-theory books such as [B, G]. Some of the material given here follows an order-theoretic approach to lattice congruences described in [R4, Section 9-5].

Let L be a partially ordered set and let x and y be elements of L. An element z of L is called the *join* of x and y and denoted $x \vee y$ if $z \geq x$ and $z \geq y$ and if, for every element w with $w \geq x$ and $w \geq y$, we have $w \geq z$. Thus the join of x and y, if it exists, is the unique minimal common upper bound of x and y. Dually, the *meet* $x \wedge y$ of x and y, if it exists, is the unique maximal common lower bound of x and y.

A *lattice* is a partially ordered set L with the property that for every $x, y \in L$ the join $x \vee y$ and the meet $x \wedge y$ both exist. The join $\vee$ is an associative, commutative operation on L, and for any non-empty finite subset $\mathcal{S} = \{x_1, \dots, x_k\}$ of L, the element $x_1 \vee \cdots \vee x_k$ is the unique minimal common upper bound for the elements of $\mathcal{S}$. We write $\bigvee \mathcal{S}$ for this minimal upper bound. Similarly, $\wedge$ is associative and we write $\bigwedge \mathcal{S}$ for $x_1 \wedge \cdots \wedge x_k$, which is the unique maximal lower bound for $\mathcal{S}$.

If $\mathcal{S}$ is an infinite subset of L, then there need not exist a unique minimal upper bound for $\mathcal{S}$ in L, even when L is a lattice. (For example, consider the integers $\mathbb{Z}$ under their usual order and take $\mathcal{S} = \mathbb{Z}$.) Similarly, $\mathcal{S}$ need not have a unique maximal lower bound. A lattice L is called *complete* if every subset $\mathcal{S}$ of L admits a unique minimal upper bound $\bigvee \mathcal{S}$ and a unique maximal lower bound $\bigwedge \mathcal{S}$. In this case L has a minimum $0 := \bigvee \emptyset = \bigwedge L$ and a maximum $1 := \bigwedge \emptyset = \bigvee L$.

Recall that the *Hasse quiver* $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$ of an ordered set L has set of vertices L and an arrow $x \to y$ if and only if $x > y$ and for any $z \in L$, $x \geq z \geq y \Rightarrow x = z$ or $z = y$. If $x \to y$ is an arrow in $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$, then we say that x *covers* y.

We say that $j \in L$ is *join-irreducible* if there does not exist a finite subset $\mathcal{S} \subseteq L$ such that $j = \bigvee \mathcal{S}$ and $j \notin \mathcal{S}$. We say that it is *completely join-irreducible* if there does not exist a subset $\mathcal{S} \subseteq L$ such that $j = \bigvee \mathcal{S}$ and $j \notin \mathcal{S}$. An element j is completely join-irreducible if and only if there exists an element j_* satisfying $\{x \in L \mid x < j\} = \{x \in L \mid x \leq j_*\}$. In particular, if j is completely join-irreducible, then it covers exactly one element, j_*. If L is finite, then the converse is true: if j covers exactly one element, then it is join-irreducible. In the same way, $m \in L$ is *meet-irreducible* if every finite $\mathcal{S} \subseteq L$ with $m = \bigwedge \mathcal{S}$ has $m \in \mathcal{S}$. It is *completely meet-irreducible* if every $\mathcal{S} \subseteq L$ with $m = \bigwedge \mathcal{S}$ has $m \in \mathcal{S}$. If m is completely meet-irreducible, then m is covered by exactly one element m^*. The converse is true if L is finite. We denote by $\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr}\, L$ ($\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L$) and $\mathsf{m\text{-}Irr}\, L$ ($\mathsf{m\text{-}Irr^c}\, L$) the sets of (completely) join-irreducible and (completely) meet-irreducible elements in L respectively.

A map η from a lattice L_1 to another lattice L_2 is called a *morphism of lattices* if $\eta(x \vee y) = \eta(x) \vee \eta(y)$ and $\eta(x \wedge y) = \eta(x) \wedge \eta(y)$ for every $x, y \in L_1$. If $\eta : L_1 \to L_2$ is a morphism of lattices, then $\eta(\bigvee \mathcal{S}) = \bigvee \eta(\mathcal{S})$ and $\eta(\bigwedge \mathcal{S}) = \bigwedge \eta(\mathcal{S})$ for any *finite* subset $\mathcal{S}$ of L_1. However, the same property need not hold for *infinite* subsets of L_1, even when L_1 and L_2 are both complete lattices. A map η from a complete lattice L_1 to a complete lattice L_2 is a *morphism of complete lattices* if $\eta(\bigvee \mathcal{S}) = \bigvee \eta(\mathcal{S})$ and $\eta(\bigwedge \mathcal{S}) = \bigwedge \eta(\mathcal{S})$ for every subset $\mathcal{S}$ of L_1. It is more typical in the lattice theory literature to say "lattice homomorphism" for a morphism of lattices and "complete lattice homomorphism" for "morphism of complete lattices", but we adopt the more category-theoretical language here.

A *join-semilattice* is a partially ordered set with a join operation, and a *meet-semilattice* is a partially ordered set with a meet operation. A map $\eta : L_1 \to L_2$ is a *morphism of join-semilattices* if $\eta(x \vee y) = \eta(x) \vee \eta(y)$ for every $x, y \in L_1$. It is a *morphism of meet-semilattices* if $\eta(x \wedge y) = \eta(x) \wedge \eta(y)$ for every $x, y \in L_1$. A join-semilattice or meet-semilattice can be complete or not in the sense of the previous paragraph, and we can similarly define a *morphism of complete join-semilattices* or a *morphism of complete meet-semilattices*.

A *join-sublattice* (respectively, *meet-sublattice*) of a join-semilattice (respectively, meet-semilattice) is a subset that is closed under the join (respectively, meet) operation, and a *sublattice* of a lattice is a subset that is a join-sublattice and a meet-sublattice. The image of a morphism $\eta : L_1 \to L_2$ of lattices (respectively, join-semilattices, meet-semilattices) is a sublattice (respectively, join-sublattice, meet-sublattice) of L_2.

We recall the following general definition, and give some properties in the special case of complete lattices.

Definition 2.1. Let P and Q be posets and let $a : P \to Q$ and $b : Q \to P$ be order-preserving maps. We say that (a, b) is an *adjoint pair* if $p \in P$ and $q \in Q$ satisfy $a(p) \leq q$ if and only if they satisfy $p \leq b(q)$.

Proposition 2.2. *Assume that (a, b) is an adjoint pair, and both P and Q are complete lattices. The following hold:*

(a) *The map a is a morphism of complete join-semilattices, and b is a morphism of complete meet-semilattices.*
(b) *For any $p \in P$ and $q \in Q$, we have $p \leq ba(p)$ and $ab(q) \leq q$.*

Proof. (a) We show the assertion for a; the assertion for b is dual. Take any subset $\mathcal{S} \subseteq P$. To prove $\bigvee a(\mathcal{S}) = a(\bigvee \mathcal{S})$, it is enough to show that $q \in Q$ satisfies $a(p) \leq q$ for all $p \in \mathcal{S}$ if and only if $a(\bigvee \mathcal{S}) \leq q$. The condition $a(p) \leq q$ for all $p \in \mathcal{S}$ is equivalent to $p \leq b(q)$ for all $p \in \mathcal{S}$. This is equivalent to $\bigvee \mathcal{S} \leq b(q)$, which is equivalent to $a(\bigvee \mathcal{S}) \leq q$. Thus the assertion follows.

(b) Since $a(p) \leq a(p)$, we have $p \leq ba(p)$. Similarly we have $ab(q) \leq q$. $\square$

An equivalence relation $\equiv$ on a lattice L is called a *(lattice) congruence* if and only if it has the following property: If x_1, x_2, y_1, and y_2 are elements of L such that $x_1 \equiv y_1$ and $x_2 \equiv y_2$, then also $x_1 \wedge x_2 \equiv y_1 \wedge y_2$ and $x_1 \vee x_2 \equiv y_1 \vee y_2$. Given a lattice congruence Θ on L, the *quotient lattice* is L/Θ, where the partial order is defined as follows: A Θ-class C_1 is less than or equal to a Θ-class C_2 in L/Θ if and only if there exists an element x_1 of C_1 and an element x_2 of C_2 such that $x_1 \leq x_2$ in L. Equivalently, for any $x_1 \in C_1$ and $x_2 \in C_2$, the join of C_1 and C_2 is the congruence class containing $x_1 \vee x_2$ and the meet of C_1 and C_2 is the congruence class containing $x_1 \wedge x_2$. We denote by $\mathsf{Con}\, L$ the set of congruences on L, partially ordered with the refinement order ($\Theta \leq \Theta'$ if and only if $\forall x, x' \in L, x \equiv_\Theta y \Rightarrow x \equiv_{\Theta'} y$). This is a lattice, and in fact it is a sublattice of the lattice of all equivalence relations (or equivalently the lattice of all set partitions of L). It is also a distributive lattice, meaning that meet distributes over join and vice versa.

Similarly, we define a *complete (lattice) congruence* on a complete lattice L to be an equivalence relation $\equiv$ with the following property: For any indexing set I

(not necessarily finite) and families $\{x_i\}_{i\in I}$ and $\{y_i\}_{i\in I}$ of elements of L, if $x_i \equiv y_i$ for all $i \in I$, then $\bigwedge \{x_i \mid i \in I\} \equiv \bigwedge \{y_i \mid i \in I\}$ and $\bigvee \{x_i \mid i \in I\} \equiv \bigvee \{y_i \mid i \in I\}$. We denote by $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}}\, L$ the lattice of complete congruences on L.

For a (complete) lattice congruence Θ on L, the map sending each element of L to its congruence class is a morphism of (complete) lattices from L to L/Θ. On the other hand, given a morphism of (complete) lattices $\eta : L_1 \to L_2$, there is a (complete) lattice congruence Θ_η on L_1 defined by $x \equiv_{\Theta_\eta} y$ if and only if $\eta(x) = \eta(y)$. Moreover if η is surjective, then η induces an isomorphism $L_1/\Theta_\eta \to L_2$ of (complete) lattices.

Complete lattice congruences on a complete lattice L are particularly well-behaved. For the remainder of this subsection, we assume that L is complete and Θ is a complete congruence. In particular, each congruence class is an interval in L. (Given $x, y \in L$ with $x \le y$, the *interval* $[x, y]$ in L is the set $\{z \in L \mid x \le z \le y\}$.) In particular, given an element x of L, the congruence class of x has a unique minimal element $\pi_\downarrow x = \pi_\downarrow^\Theta x$ and a unique maximal element $\pi^\uparrow x = \pi^\uparrow_\Theta x$. The maps $\pi_\downarrow$ and $\pi^\uparrow$ are order-preserving. (See [R4, Proposition 9-5.2] and [R4, Exercise 9.42].) The finite case of the following proposition is [R4, Proposition 9-5.5], and this version for complete lattices holds by essentially the same proof. (See [R4, Exercise 9.42].)

Proposition 2.3. *Suppose L is a complete lattice and Θ is a complete congruence. The sets $\pi_\downarrow L := \{\pi_\downarrow x \mid x \in L\}$ and $\pi^\uparrow L := \left\{\pi^\uparrow x \mid x \in L\right\}$, endowed with the partial orders induced from the partial order on L, are complete lattices, both isomorphic to the quotient lattice L/Θ.*

The maps $\pi_\downarrow : L \to \pi_\downarrow L$ and $\pi^\uparrow : L \to \pi^\uparrow L$ are morphisms of complete lattices. However, $\pi_\downarrow L$ and $\pi^\uparrow L$ are not necessarily sublattices of L. In general, $\pi_\downarrow L$ is only a complete join-sublattice of L, and $\pi^\uparrow L$ is only a complete meet-sublattice. We will see in Section 7 that in an important example (when Θ is a Cambrian congruence), the subposets $\pi_\downarrow L$ and $\pi^\uparrow L$ are sublattices of L.

For a complete lattice congruence Θ on L, consider the canonical projection $\eta : L \to L/\Theta$. For $x, y \in L$, $\eta(x) \le \eta(y)$ if and only if $\pi_\downarrow x \le y$ if and only if $x \le \pi^\uparrow y$. In particular, the image of an interval in L under η is an interval in L/Θ. Specifically, for any $x \le y$, we have $\eta([x, y]) = [\eta(x), \eta(y)]$.

Given a complete congruence Θ on a complete lattice L, say that Θ *contracts* an arrow $y \to x$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$ if $x \equiv_\Theta y$. As one might expect, arrows cannot be contracted independently. Rather, if an arrow is contracted by Θ, then Θ is forced to contract other arrows as well. To formalize this forcing, for each subset $\mathcal{S} \subseteq \mathsf{Hasse}_1(L)$, we define $\mathsf{con}(\mathcal{S})$ to be the minimum lattice congruence that contracts all arrows in $\mathcal{S}$. (We take $\mathsf{con}(\mathcal{S})$ to be the meet of all congruences that contract all arrows in $\mathcal{S}$. Since $\mathsf{Con}\, L$ is a complete sublattice of the lattice of equivalence relations on L, this meet also contracts all arrows in $\mathcal{S}$.) We define the *forcing equivalence* by

$$a \leftrightsquigarrow b \iff \mathsf{con}(a) = \mathsf{con}(b).$$

We define the *forcing preorder* on $\mathsf{Hasse}_1(L)$ by

$$a \rightsquigarrow b \iff \mathsf{con}(a) \ge \mathsf{con}(b) \text{ in } \mathsf{Con}\, L.$$

This gives a partial order on the set $\mathsf{Hasse}_1(L)/{\leftrightsquigarrow}$ of forcing equivalence classes.

For a special class of finite lattices called polygonal lattices, the forcing preorder on arrows has a simple, local description, as we now explain. A *polygon* in a finite lattice L is an interval $[x, y]$ such that $\{z \in L \mid x < z < y\}$ consists of two disjoint non-empty chains. The lattice L is *polygonal* if the following two conditions hold: First, if there are arrows $y_1 \to x$ and $y_2 \to x$ in the Hasse quiver for distinct elements y_1 and y_2, then $[x, y_1 \vee y_2]$ is a polygon; and second, if there are arrows $y \to x_1$ and $y \to x_2$ in the Hasse quiver for distinct elements x_1 and x_2, then $[x_1 \wedge x_2, y]$ is a polygon.

We define the *polygonal preorder* $\rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{p}}$ on arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$. In every polygon labelled as shown here,

(2.1)
$$\begin{tikzcd}
 & \bullet \arrow[dl, "a"'] \arrow[dr, "b'"] & \\
\bullet \arrow[d, "q_1"'] & & \bullet \arrow[d, "q_{\ell+1}"] \\
\vdots \arrow[d, "q_\ell"'] & & \vdots \arrow[d, "q_{\ell+m}"] \\
\bullet \arrow[dr, "a'"'] & & \bullet \arrow[dl, "b"] \\
 & \bullet &
\end{tikzcd}$$

we have $a \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{p}} b \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{p}} a$ and $a \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{p}} q_i$ for all i. We take the transitive closure to obtain the polygonal preorder. The *polygonal equivalence* is defined by

$$a \leftrightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{p}} b \Longleftrightarrow a \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{p}} b \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{p}} a.$$

Clearly the polygonal preorder gives a partial order on $\mathsf{Hasse}_1(L)/\leftrightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{p}}$ which we call the *polygonal order*. We have the following general result.

Proposition 2.4 ([R4, Theorem 9-6.5])**.** *Let L be a finite polygonal lattice.*

(a) *The forcing equivalence coincides with the polygonal equivalence.*
(b) *The forcing order coincides with the polygonal order.*

Proposition 2.4 lets us understand forcing among edges locally, in polygons.

2.2. **Bialgebraic completely semidistributive lattices.** The aim of this subsection is to introduce a well-behaved class of congruences that we call *arrow-determined* on a lattice L and to describe them in term of the Hasse quiver of L. It is known that, if L is finite, $\mathsf{Con}\, L$ can be identified with a sublattice of the powerset of $\mathsf{Hasse}_1(L)$, sending a congruence to the set of arrows it contracts, see for example [R4, 9-5]. We generalize this result for complete lattices in Theorem 2.12. To do so, we have to restrict our investigation to some well-behaved situations, since there are usually too many congruences.

Recall from the introduction that the lattice L is *weakly atomic* if $\mathsf{Hasse}[x, y]$ contains at least one arrow whenever $x < y$ in L. We introduce the following notion, which is natural with respect to our problem.

Definition 2.5. For a congruence Θ on a lattice L, we say that Θ is *arrow-determined* if for any ordered pair $x \leq y$ of L, $y \equiv_\Theta x$ if and only if all arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}[x, y]$ are contracted by Θ.

Notice that for a lattice L, the trivial congruence is arrow-determined if and only if L is weakly atomic. More generally, we have the following characterization.

Proposition 2.6. *A complete lattice congruence Θ on a complete lattice L is arrow-determined if and only if L/Θ is weakly atomic.*

Before proving Proposition 2.6, we introduce some notation that we use all along this subsection. When Θ is a congruence on a lattice L, we commonly identify L/Θ with $\pi_\downarrow L$ as in Proposition 2.3. For $x \leq y$ in $\pi_\downarrow L$, we denote by $[x, y]$ the interval of L and by $[x, y]_\downarrow$ the interval of $\pi_\downarrow L$. Similarly, we denote $\vee$ and $\wedge$ the lattice operations of L and $\vee_\downarrow$ and $\wedge_\downarrow$ the lattice operations of $\pi_\downarrow L$, even if $\vee$ and $\vee_\downarrow$ coincide as explained in Section 2.1.

Proof of Proposition 2.6. First, suppose that Θ is arrow-determined. Consider an ordered pair $x < y$ in $\pi_\downarrow L$. As Θ is arrow-determined, there exists an arrow $v \to u$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}[x, y]$ that is not contracted by Θ. We claim that $\pi_\downarrow v \to \pi_\downarrow u$ is an arrow in $\mathsf{Hasse}[x, y]_\downarrow$. Since $\pi_\downarrow$ is order-preserving and since $v \to u$ is not contracted, we have $x \leq \pi_\downarrow u < \pi_\downarrow v \leq y$. If there exists $z \in \pi_\downarrow L$ with $\pi_\downarrow u \leq z \leq \pi_\downarrow v$, then $(u \vee \pi_\downarrow u) \leq (u \vee z) \leq (u \vee \pi_\downarrow v)$. We easily see that this simplifies to $u \leq (u \vee z) \leq v$. Since $v \to u$ is an arrow in $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$, one of these inequalities must be an equality. If $u = u \vee z$, then $z \leq u$, so $z = \pi_\downarrow u$. On the other hand, if $u \vee z = v$, then observing that $\pi_\downarrow u \vee \pi_\downarrow z = z$, the fact that $\pi_\downarrow$ is a lattice morphism implies that $z = \pi_\downarrow v$. We have proved the claim, which implies that L/Θ is weakly atomic.

Conversely, suppose that $\pi_\downarrow L$ is weakly atomic and let $[x, y]$ be an interval in L. Since $\pi_\downarrow$ is order-preserving, we have $\pi_\downarrow x \leq \pi_\downarrow y$. If $x \equiv_\Theta y$, then all arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}[x, y]$ are contracted by Θ. If $x \not\equiv_\Theta y$, then $\pi_\downarrow x < \pi_\downarrow y$. We will exhibit an arrow in $\mathsf{Hasse}[x, y]$ that is not contracted by Θ. Since $\pi_\downarrow L$ is weakly atomic, there exists an arrow $v \to u$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}[\pi_\downarrow x, \pi_\downarrow y]_\downarrow$. Let $u' = \bigvee \{w \in L \mid w \leq v,\, w \equiv_\Theta u\}$. Since Θ is a complete congruence, $u' \equiv_\Theta u$. By construction, $u' \leq v$, but since $u \not\equiv_\Theta v$, we have $u' < v$. If there exists z such that $u' < z < v$, then by the construction of u' we have $u' \not\equiv_\Theta z$, and since $v \in \pi_\downarrow L$, we have $z \not\equiv_\Theta v$. Thus $u = \pi_\downarrow u' < \pi_\downarrow z < \pi_\downarrow v = v$, contradicting the fact that $v \to u$ is an arrow in $\mathsf{Hasse}\, \pi_\downarrow L$. Thus $v \to u'$ is an arrow in $\mathsf{Hasse}[x, y]$ that is not contracted by Θ, so we have verified that Θ is arrow-determined. $\square$

An arrow-determined complete congruence Θ is completely specified by the set of arrows it contracts. Namely, $x \equiv_\Theta y$ if and only if all arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}[x \wedge y, x \vee y]$ are contracted by Θ. We denote by $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{ca}}\, L$ the set of complete congruences over L that are arrow-determined. Notice that, if L is finite, we clearly have $\mathsf{Con}\, L = \mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}}\, L = \mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{ca}}\, L$. More generally, we obtain the following result.

Proposition 2.7. *The set* $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{ca}}\, L$ *is a complete meet-sublattice of* $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}}\, L$*, which is a complete meet-sublattice of* $\mathsf{Con}\, L$*. In particular,* $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{ca}}\, L$ *and* $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}}\, L$ *are complete lattices.*

Proof. The fact that $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}}\, L$ is a complete meet-sublattice of $\mathsf{Con}\, L$ is well-known and elementary. Consider a family $(\Theta_i)_{i \in \mathcal{I}}$ of arrow-determined complete congruences, and denote $\Theta = \bigwedge_{i \in \mathcal{I}} \Theta_i$ (the meet is computed in $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}}\, L$ or equivalently in $\mathsf{Con}\, L$). Let $x \leq y$ in L such that $x \not\equiv_\Theta y$. By definition, this means that there exists $i \in \mathcal{I}$ such that $x \not\equiv_{\Theta_i} y$. As Θ_i is arrow-determined, there exists an arrow $q : u \to v$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}[x, y]$ such that $u \not\equiv_{\Theta_i} v$. Again by the definition of Θ, this implies $u \not\equiv_\Theta v$. In other words, we have proved that Θ is arrow-determined, hence $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{ca}}\, L$ is a complete meet-semilattice of $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}}\, L$. $\square$

We now introduce a particularly well-behaved class of complete lattices. We need several definitions and properties about complete lattices, that we recall briefly. For a more detailed introduction, we refer to [AN] for completely semidistributive lattices and [KL] for algebraic and co-algebraic lattices. The following definition appears in [CH], where the first bullet point is shown to be equivalent to L being sectionally pseudocomplemented.

Definition 2.8. A complete lattice L is called *completely semidistributive* if, for $x \in L$ and $\mathcal{S} \subseteq L$, the following hold:

- If $x \wedge y = x \wedge z$ for all $y, z \in \mathcal{S}$, then $x \wedge (\bigvee \mathcal{S}) = x \wedge y$ for all $y \in \mathcal{S}$;
- If $x \vee y = x \vee z$ for all $y, z \in \mathcal{S}$, then $x \vee (\bigwedge \mathcal{S}) = x \vee y$ for all $y \in \mathcal{S}$.

Recall also the following definitions.

Definition 2.9. An element x of a complete lattice L is *compact* if for any set $\mathcal{S} \subseteq L$ such that $x \leq \bigvee \mathcal{S}$, there exists a finite subset $\{x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n\} \subseteq \mathcal{S}$ such that $x \leq \bigvee_{i=1}^{n} x_i$. Then L is *algebraic* if for any $x \in L$, there exists a set $\mathcal{S}$ of compact elements of L such that $x = \bigvee \mathcal{S}$.

Dually, x is *co-compact* if for any set $\mathcal{S} \subseteq L$ such that $x \geq \bigwedge \mathcal{S}$, there exists a finite subset $\{x_1, x_2, \ldots, x_n\} \subseteq \mathcal{S}$ such that $x \geq \bigwedge_{i=1}^{n} x_i$. Then L is *co-algebraic* if for any $x \in L$, there exists a set $\mathcal{S}$ of co-compact elements of L such that $x = \bigwedge \mathcal{S}$.

We say that L is *bialgebraic* if it is algebraic and co-algebraic.

We now state the main results of this subsection. The first result is known. (See, for example [CD, 2.2] or [N, Theorem 3.6].)

Theorem 2.10. *Let L be a complete lattice. If L is algebraic or if L is co-algebraic, then L is weakly atomic.*

Moreover, if we restrict to quotients of completely semidistributive and bialgebraic complete lattices, then the converse holds in the following sense.

Theorem 2.11. *Let L be a complete lattice that is completely semidistributive and bialgebraic. Then a complete congruence $\Theta \in \mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}} L$ is arrow-determined if and only if L/Θ is weakly atomic if and only if L/Θ is bialgebraic.*

We denote by $\mathsf{ideal}(\mathsf{Hasse}_1(L))$ the set of subsets $\mathcal{S} \subseteq \mathsf{Hasse}_1(L)$ such that for any $q \in \mathcal{S}$ and $q' \in \mathsf{Hasse}_1(L)$, if $q \rightsquigarrow q'$ then $q' \in \mathcal{S}$. It is naturally a complete lattice with respect to inclusion (joins coincide with unions and meets coincide with intersections).

Theorem 2.12. *Let L be a complete lattice that is completely semidistributive and bialgebraic. Then $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{ca}} L$ is isomorphic to $\mathsf{ideal}(\mathsf{Hasse}_1(L))$, mapping a congruence to the set of arrows it contracts. In particular, $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{ca}} L$ is distributive.*

Before proving the theorems, we give an example showing that, usually, $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{ca}} L$ is much smaller than $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}} L$, even when L is bialgebraic, completely distributive and arrow separated.

Example 2.13. Consider

$$L := \{(-\infty, x) \mid x \in \mathbb{R}\} \cup \{(-\infty, x] \mid x \in \mathbb{R}\} \cup \{\emptyset, \mathbb{R}\}$$

totally ordered by inclusion. It is a complete, completely distributive, lattice. The arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$ are $(-\infty, x] \to (-\infty, x)$ for each $x \in \mathbb{R}$, so L is weakly atomic.

Moreover, $\mathsf{j}\text{-}\mathsf{Irr}^{\mathsf{c}} L = \{(-\infty, x] \mid x \in \mathbb{R}\}$ and $\mathsf{m}\text{-}\mathsf{Irr}^{\mathsf{c}} L = \{(-\infty, x) \mid x \in \mathbb{R}\}$. The set of compact elements of L is $\mathsf{j}\text{-}\mathsf{Irr}^{\mathsf{c}} L \cup \{\emptyset\}$ and the set of co-compact elements is $\mathsf{m}\text{-}\mathsf{Irr}^{\mathsf{c}} L \cup \{\mathbb{R}\}$, hence we see easily that L is bialgebraic. Consider the congruence Θ

of L identifying $(0, x)$ with $(0, x]$ for each x. It is a complete congruence. Moreover, $L/\Theta = \mathbb{R} \cup \{-\infty, +\infty\}$ so $\mathsf{Hasse}(L/\Theta)$ has no arrows, hence is not weakly atomic. In particular, $\Theta \in \mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}} L \setminus \mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{ca}} L$. More precisely, the only $\Theta' \in \mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{ca}} L$ that is bigger than Θ identifies all elements of L. Moreover, for each complete congruence of $\mathbb{R} \cup \{-\infty, +\infty\}$, there is a corresponding complete congruence of L between Θ and Θ'.

We now give several lemmas.

Lemma 2.14. *Suppose that L is completely semidistributive.*

(a) *Any interval $[u, v]$ of L is completely semidistributive.*
(b) *For any $\Theta \in \mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}} L$, L/Θ is completely semidistributive.*

Proof. (a) The property is immediate as $[u, v]$ is a complete sublattice of L.

(b) Let $\mathcal{S} \subseteq \pi_\downarrow L$ and $x \in \pi_\downarrow L$ such that for all $y, z \in \mathcal{S}$, we have $x \vee_\downarrow y = x \vee_\downarrow z$, or equivalently $x \vee y = x \vee z$, since $\pi_\downarrow L$ is a complete join-sublattice of L. As L is completely semidistributive, we deduce that, $x \vee \bigwedge \mathcal{S} = x \vee z$ for all $z \in \mathcal{S}$. Because $\pi_\downarrow : L \to \pi_\downarrow L$ is a morphism of complete lattices, we deduce $\pi_\downarrow x \vee_\downarrow \bigwedge_\downarrow \{\pi_\downarrow y \mid y \in \mathcal{S}\} = \pi_\downarrow x \vee_\downarrow \pi_\downarrow z$ for all $z \in \mathcal{S}$. As $x \in \pi_\downarrow L$ and $\mathcal{S} \subseteq \pi_\downarrow L$, we have $\pi_\downarrow x = x$ and $\pi_\downarrow z = z$ for any $z \in \mathcal{S}$ so $x \vee_\downarrow \bigwedge_\downarrow \mathcal{S} = x \vee_\downarrow z$. The dual argument, using $\pi^\uparrow L$, completes the proof. □

Lemma 2.15.

(a) *If $x \in L$ is compact, then for any interval $[u, v]$ with $v \geq x$, we have $u \vee x$ compact in $[u, v]$.*
(b) *If $x \in L$ is co-compact, then for any interval $[u, v]$ with $u \leq w$, we have $v \wedge x$ co-compact in $[u, v]$.*
(c) *If L is algebraic, any interval $[u, v]$ of L is algebraic.*
(d) *If L is co-algebraic, any interval $[u, v]$ of L is co-algebraic.*

Proof. By symmetry, we prove (a) and (c).

(a) Without loss of generality, suppose that $x \neq 0$. Let $\mathcal{S} \subseteq [u, v]$ such that $u \vee x \leq \bigvee \mathcal{S}$. We have $x \leq \bigvee \mathcal{S}$ so there exists a (non-empty) finite subset $F \subseteq \mathcal{S}$ satisfying $x \leq \bigvee F$. Moreover, as $F \subseteq [u, v]$, $u \leq \bigvee F$ so $u \vee x \leq \bigvee F$.

(c) Let $x \in [u, v]$. As L is algebraic, $x = \bigvee \mathcal{S}$ for a set $\mathcal{S} \subseteq L$ of compact elements. Then $x = \bigvee \{u \vee y \mid y \in \mathcal{S}\}$. So, by (a), x is a join of compact elements of $[u, v]$. So $[u, v]$ is algebraic. □

Lemma 2.16.

(a) *If L is algebraic and $x \in L$ is completely join-irreducible, then x is compact.*
(b) *If L is co-algebraic and $x \in L$ is completely meet-irreducible, then x is co-compact.*

Proof. Let us prove (a). As L is algebraic, $x = \bigvee \mathcal{S}$ for a set $\mathcal{S} \subseteq L$ of compact elements. As x is completely join-irreducible, $x \in \mathcal{S}$, so x is compact. □

Lemma 2.17. *Let L be a complete lattice and $\Theta \in \mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}} L$.*

(a) *For $u \in \pi_\downarrow L$, we have $u \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr}^{\mathsf{c}} L$ if and only if $u \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr}^{\mathsf{c}}(\pi_\downarrow L)$.*
(b) *For $u \in \pi^\uparrow L$, we have $u \in \mathsf{m\text{-}Irr}^{\mathsf{c}} L$ if and only if $u \in \mathsf{m\text{-}Irr}^{\mathsf{c}}(\pi^\uparrow L)$.*
(c) *For $u \in \pi_\downarrow L$, u is compact in L if and only if it is compact in $\pi_\downarrow L$.*
(d) *For $u \in \pi^\uparrow L$, u is co-compact in L if and only if it is co-compact in $\pi^\uparrow L$.*

Proof. By symmetry, we prove (a) and (c).

(a) Suppose that $u \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L$. Let $\mathcal{S} \subseteq \pi_\downarrow L$ such that $u = \bigvee_\downarrow \mathcal{S}$, so $u = \bigvee \mathcal{S}$, as $\pi_\downarrow L$ is a complete join-sublattice of L. As $u \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L$, we get $u \in \mathcal{S}$. So $u \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}(\pi_\downarrow L)$. Conversely, suppose $u \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}(\pi_\downarrow L)$ and consider $\mathcal{S} \subseteq L$ such that $u = \bigvee \mathcal{S}$. As $\pi_\downarrow : L \to \pi_\downarrow L$ is a morphism of complete lattice, we get $u = \pi_\downarrow u = \bigvee_\downarrow \{\pi_\downarrow x \mid x \in \mathcal{S}\}$. So $u = \pi_\downarrow x$ for some $x \in \mathcal{S}$. In particular $u \leq x$. As $u = \bigvee \mathcal{S} \geq x$, we get $u = x$. Finally, $u \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L$.

(c) Suppose that u is compact in L. Let $\mathcal{S} \subseteq \pi_\downarrow L$ such that $u \leq \bigvee_\downarrow \mathcal{S} = \bigvee \mathcal{S}$. As u is compact in L, there exists a finite subset $F \subseteq \mathcal{S}$ such that $u \leq \bigvee F = \bigvee_\downarrow F$. So u is compact in $\pi_\downarrow L$. Conversely, suppose that u is compact in $\pi_\downarrow L$ and let $\mathcal{S} \subseteq L$ such that $u \leq \bigvee \mathcal{S}$. We get $u = \pi_\downarrow u \leq \bigvee_\downarrow \{\pi_\downarrow x \mid x \in \mathcal{S}\}$, so $u \leq \bigvee_\downarrow \{\pi_\downarrow x \mid x \in F\}$ for some finite subset $F \subseteq \mathcal{S}$. For any $x \in F$, $\pi_\downarrow x \leq x$ so $u \leq \bigvee \{\pi_\downarrow x \mid x \in F\} \leq \bigvee F$. So u is compact in L. $\square$

The following lemma is known. (See, for example, [CD, 6.1] or [AGT, Lemma 2.1].)

Lemma 2.18. *Let L be a complete lattice.*

(a) *If L is co-algebraic, then any $x \in L$ is a join of elements of* $\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L$.
(b) *If L is algebraic, then any $x \in L$ is a meet of elements of* $\mathsf{m\text{-}Irr^c}\, L$.

Proof. By symmetry, we prove (a). Consider $x' = \bigvee \{z \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L \mid z \leq x\}$. It suffices to prove that $x' = x$. We have $x' \leq x$. Suppose that $x \nleq x'$. As L is co-algebraic, $x' = \bigwedge \mathcal{S}$ for some subset $\mathcal{S} \subseteq L$ of co-compact elements. Then $x \nleq x'$ implies $x \nleq y$ for some $y \in \mathcal{S}$.

Let $E = \{z \in [0, x] \mid z \nleq y\}$. As $x \in E$, E is non-empty. If $\mathcal{I} \subseteq E$ is non-empty and totally ordered, then $\bigwedge \mathcal{I} \in E$. Indeed, if $\bigwedge \mathcal{I} \leq y$, as y is co-compact, there exists a non-empty finite subset $F \subseteq \mathcal{I}$ such that $\bigwedge F \leq y$. As F is non-empty, finite and totally ordered, $\bigwedge F \in F \subseteq E$, which contradicts $\bigwedge F \leq y$. Hence, by Zorn's Lemma, E admits a minimal element z. We claim that z is completely join-irreducible. Indeed, if $z = \bigvee \mathcal{S}'$ for some $\mathcal{S}' \subseteq L$, $z \nleq y$ implies $z' \nleq y$ for some $z' \in \mathcal{S}'$. As $z' \leq z$, by minimality of z in E, we have $z' = z$.

As $z \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L$ and $z \leq x$, we have $z \leq x'$ by definition. As $x' = \bigwedge \mathcal{S}$ and $y \in \mathcal{S}$, we get $z \leq y$, which contradicts $z \in E$. $\square$

Lemma 2.19. *If $x \in L$ is compact and $x \neq 0$, then there exists an arrow in* $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$ *starting at x.*

Proof. Consider the set of chains in $\{y \in L \mid y < x\}$, ordered by containment. This partially ordered set satisfies the hypotheses of Zorn's Lemma, so there is a maximal totally ordered subset $\mathcal{I}$ of $\{y \in L \mid y < x\}$. Let $z = \bigvee \mathcal{I}$. We have $z \leq x$, but since x is compact, if $z = x$ then x is a join of finitely many elements of $\mathcal{I}$. However, since $\mathcal{I}$ is totally ordered, this join is strictly below x. By this contradiction, we see that $z < x$. If $u \in L$ satisfies $z \leq u < x$, we get that $\mathcal{I} \cup \{u\}$ is a totally ordered subset of $\{y \in L \mid y < x\}$, so by maximality of $\mathcal{I}$, $u \in \mathcal{I}$ so $u \leq z$ and $u = z$. Finally, there is an arrow $x \to z$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$. $\square$

We now prove the first main result of this section.

Proof of Theorem 2.10. By symmetry, we suppose that L is algebraic. Hence, by Lemma 2.15(c), any interval $[u, v]$ of L is algebraic. If $u < v$, since v is a join of compact elements of $[u, v]$, there is an element $x \neq u$ in $[u, v]$ that is compact in

$[u,v]$. Thus, by Lemma 2.19, $\mathsf{Hasse}[u,v]$ contains at least one arrow. So L is weakly atomic. ☐

The following proposition generalizes a known result for finite lattices (see for example [R4, Proposition 9-5.20(i)]).

Proposition 2.20. *Suppose that L is completely semidistributive. Let $x \to y$ be an arrow of $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$. Then*

(a) *There exists an arrow $j \to j_*$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$ forcing equivalent to $x \to y$ with j completely join-irreducible and $j \leq x$, $j_* \leq y$ and $j \not\leq y$.*
(b) *There exists an arrow $m^* \to m$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$ forcing equivalent to $x \to y$ with m completely meet-irreducible and $m \geq y$, $m^* \geq x$ and $m \not\geq x$.*

Proof. By symmetry, we prove (a). We consider the set $\mathcal{S} := \{z \in L \mid y \vee z = x\} = \{z \in L \mid z \leq x, z \not\leq y\}$. It is not empty as $x \in \mathcal{S}$. Let $j := \bigwedge \mathcal{S}$. By complete semidistributivity, $y \vee j = x$, so in particular $j \leq x$ and $j \not\leq y$. If j is not completely join-irreducible, then it is a join of elements strictly below j, but then since all of those elements are also less than y, their join is below y, contradicting $y \vee j = x$. We conclude that j is completely join-irreducible and thus that there is a unique arrow $j \to j_*$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$. By definition of j, we have $j_* \leq y$. If a congruence has $y \equiv x$ then also $y \wedge j \equiv x \wedge j = j$, so, as $y \wedge j \leq j_* \leq j$, we get $j_* \equiv j$. Conversely, if $j \equiv j_*$ then also $x = y \vee j \equiv y \vee j_* = y$. ☐

Lemma 2.21. *Suppose that L is completely semidistributive, $x \to y$ is an arrow of $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$ and $[u,v]$ is an interval of L.*

(a) *If L is algebraic, $x \leq v$ and $u \wedge x \leq y$, then there exists an arrow $z \to t$ in $[u,v]$ that forces $x \to y$.*
(b) *If L is co-algebraic, $y \geq u$ and $v \vee y \geq x$, then there exists an arrow $z \to t$ in $[u,v]$ that forces $x \to y$.*

Proof. By symmetry, we only prove (a). By Lemmas 2.14 and 2.15, $[u \wedge x, v]$ is completely semidistributive and algebraic, so we can suppose without loss of generality that $u \wedge x = 0$ and $v = 1$. By Proposition 2.20(a), there exists an arrow $j \to j_*$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$ that is forcing equivalent to $x \to y$ such that j is completely join-irreducible and $j \leq x$. As L is algebraic, by Lemma 2.16, j is compact. Hence, by Lemma 2.15, $z := u \vee j$ is compact in $[u,1]$. As $u \wedge x = 0$, $j \leq x$ and $j \neq 0$, we get that $j \not\leq u$ so $z > u$. Hence, by Lemma 2.19, there exists an arrow $z \to t$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}[u,1]$. By definition of z, we have $t \not\geq j$. As j is completely join-irreducible, we deduce $t \wedge j \leq j_* < j$. For any congruence having $z \equiv t$, we have $j = z \wedge j \equiv t \wedge j$, so $j \equiv j_*$. Hence, $(z \to t) \rightsquigarrow (j \to j_*) \leftrightsquigarrow (x \to y)$. ☐

Lemma 2.22. *Suppose that L is bialgebraic and completely semidistributive. Let $\mathcal{I} \in \mathsf{ideal}(\mathsf{Hasse}_1\, L)$. Consider two intervals $[u,v]$ and $[u',v']$ of L such that*

$$\mathsf{Hasse}_1[u,v] \subseteq \mathcal{I} \quad \text{and} \quad \mathsf{Hasse}_1[u',v'] \subseteq \mathcal{I} \quad \text{and} \quad [u,v] \cap [u',v'] \neq \emptyset.$$

Then we have $\mathsf{Hasse}_1[u \wedge u', v \vee v'] \subseteq \mathcal{I}$.

Proof. By Lemmas 2.14 and 2.15, $[u \wedge u', v \vee v']$ is completely semidistributive and bialgebraic, so we can suppose without loss of generality that $u \wedge u' = 0$ and $v \vee v' = 1$, and prove that $\mathsf{Hasse}_1\, L \subseteq \mathcal{I}$.

We suppose first that $v' = u$, so that $u' = 0$ and $v = 1$. Consider an arrow $x \to y$ of $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$. By Lemma 2.20, there exists an arrow $j \to j_*$ of $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$ that is forcing equivalent to $x \to y$ with j completely join-irreducible. If $j \leq v' = u$, we have $(j \to j_*) \in \mathsf{Hasse}_1[u', v'] \subseteq \mathcal{I}$. Otherwise, $u \wedge j < j$, so $u \wedge j \leq j_*$ and by Lemma 2.21(a), there is an arrow in $\mathsf{Hasse}_1[u, 1] \subseteq \mathcal{I}$ that forces $j \to j_*$. So $j \to j_*$ and $x \to y$ are in $\mathcal{I}$.

Let us go back to the general case and fix $c \in [u, v] \cap [u', v']$. Consider an arrow $x \to y$ of $\mathsf{Hasse}[0, u]$. We have $x \leq u \leq c \leq v'$ and $u' \wedge x \leq u' \wedge u = 0 \leq y$, so by Lemma 2.21(a), there is an arrow of $\mathsf{Hasse}[u', v'] \subseteq \mathcal{I}$ that forces $x \to y$, so $(x \to y) \in \mathcal{I}$. We proved that $\mathsf{Hasse}_1[0, u] \subseteq \mathcal{I}$. Symmetrically, we get that $\mathsf{Hasse}_1[v, 1] \subseteq \mathcal{I}$. So using the first case for the intervals $[0, u]$ and $[u, v]$, we deduce that $\mathsf{Hasse}_1[0, v] \subseteq \mathcal{I}$. Using again the first case for $[0, v]$ and $[v, 1]$, we conclude $\mathsf{Hasse}_1 L \subseteq \mathcal{I}$. ☐

Let $\mathcal{I} \in \mathsf{ideal}(\mathsf{Hasse}_1 L)$ and define the relation $\equiv$ on L by $x \equiv y$ if and only if $\mathsf{Hasse}_1[x \wedge y, x \vee y] \subseteq \mathcal{I}$.

Lemma 2.23. *Suppose that L is completely semidistributive and bialgebraic. Then, the relation $\equiv$ is a complete congruence that is arrow-determined.*

Proof. First of all, it is clearly reflexive and symmetric. For the transitivity, suppose that $x \equiv y$ and $y \equiv z$. It means that

$$\mathsf{Hasse}_1[x \wedge y, x \vee y] \subseteq \mathcal{I} \quad \text{and} \quad \mathsf{Hasse}_1[y \wedge z, y \vee z] \subseteq \mathcal{I}.$$

As $y \in [x \wedge y, x \vee y] \cap [y \wedge z, y \vee z]$, by Lemma 2.22, we get $\mathsf{Hasse}_1[x \wedge y \wedge z, x \vee y \vee z] \subseteq \mathcal{I}$, so $\mathsf{Hasse}_1[x \wedge z, x \vee z] \subseteq \mathcal{I}$, so $x \equiv z$. Therefore $\equiv$ is an equivalence relation.

We consider an index set $\mathcal{S}$ and two families $(x_i)_{i \in \mathcal{S}}$ and $(y_i)_{i \in \mathcal{S}}$ such that $x_i \equiv y_i$ for all $i \in \mathcal{S}$. Let $x = \bigvee_{i \in \mathcal{S}} x_i$ and $y = \bigvee_{i \in \mathcal{S}} y_i$ and let us prove that $x \equiv y$.

For each i, denote $u_i = x_i \wedge y_i$ and $v_i = x_i \vee y_i$, $u = \bigvee_{i \in \mathcal{S}} u_i$ and $v = \bigvee_{i \in \mathcal{S}} v_i$. We have $[x \wedge y, x \vee y] \subseteq [u, v]$, so it suffices to prove that $\mathsf{Hasse}_1[u, v] \subseteq \mathcal{I}$. Consider an arrow $m^* \to m$ of $\mathsf{Hasse}_1[u, v]$ with m completely meet-irreducible in $[u, v]$. As $m \not\geq v$, there exists $i \in \mathcal{S}$ such that $m \not\geq v_i$. Then $v_i \vee m > m$. As $v_i \vee m \in [u, v]$ and m is completely meet-irreducible in $[u, v]$, we deduce $v_i \vee m \geq m^*$. So, by Lemma 2.21(b), $m^* \to m$ is forced by an arrow of $\mathsf{Hasse}[u_i, v_i]$. By definition, we have $\mathsf{Hasse}_1[u_i, v_i] \subseteq \mathcal{I}$ so $(m^* \to m) \in \mathcal{I}$. By Proposition 2.20, each arrow of $\mathsf{Hasse}[u, v]$ is forcing equivalent to an arrow $m^* \to m$ of $[u, v]$ with m completely meet-irreducible in $[u, v]$. Hence, $\mathsf{Hasse}_1[u, v] \subseteq \mathcal{I}$.

The proof that $\equiv$ is compatible with meets is dual. Finally, the fact that $\equiv$ is arrow-determined is a direct consequence of its definition. ☐

Proof of Theorem 2.12. There is a well defined, order-preserving map from $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{ca}} L$ to $\mathsf{ideal}(\mathsf{Hasse}_1 L)$ mapping a congruence to the set of arrows it contracts. By definition of arrow-determined congruences, this map is injective, and by Lemma 2.23, it is surjective. The inverse map is order-preserving as well, so the map is an isomorphism of complete lattices. Since $\mathsf{ideal}(\mathsf{Hasse}_1 L)$ is closed under union and intersection, distributivity of $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{ca}} L$ follows. ☐

Before proving Theorem 2.11, we need a last lemma.

Lemma 2.24. *Consider a complete congruence Θ of L.*

(a) *Let $j \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr}^{\mathsf{c}} L$ such that $j \to j_*$ is not contracted by Θ. Then its image $\overline{j}$ in L/Θ is completely join-irreducible. If L is algebraic, then $\overline{j}$ is compact.*

(b) *Let $m \in \mathsf{m}\text{-}\mathsf{Irr}^{\mathsf{c}} L$ such that $m^* \to m$ is not contracted by Θ. Then its image $\overline{m}$ in L/Θ is completely meet-irreducible. If L is co-algebraic, then $\overline{m}$ is co-compact.*

Proof. By symmetry, we prove (a). As $j \in \mathsf{j}\text{-}\mathsf{Irr}^{\mathsf{c}} L$ is not contracted, $j = \pi_{\downarrow} j \in \pi_{\downarrow} L$. So, by Lemma 2.17(a), $j \in \mathsf{j}\text{-}\mathsf{Irr}^{\mathsf{c}}(\pi_{\downarrow} L)$. If L is algebraic, by Lemma 2.16(a), j is compact in L so by Lemma 2.17(c), j is compact in $\pi_{\downarrow} L$. □

Proof of Theorem 2.11. First of all, Θ is arrow-determined if and only if L/Θ is weakly atomic is Proposition 2.6. Moreover, if L/Θ is bialgebraic, then L/Θ is weakly atomic by Theorem 2.10.

Conversely, suppose that Θ is arrow-determined. Let $x \in L$ and

$$E = \{j \in \mathsf{j}\text{-}\mathsf{Irr}^{\mathsf{c}} L \mid j \leq x \text{ and } j \to j_* \text{ is not contracted by } \Theta\}$$

and $x' = \bigvee E$. We have $x' \leq x$. Suppose that $x' \not\equiv_{\Theta} x$. As Θ is arrow-determined, there exists an arrow $y \to z$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}[x', x]$ that is not contracted by Θ. By Proposition 2.20(a), there exists $j \to j_*$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$ that is forcing equivalent to $y \to z$ such that $j \in \mathsf{j}\text{-}\mathsf{Irr}^{\mathsf{c}} L$ and $j \leq y \leq x$. In particular, $j \to j_*$ is not contracted by Θ so $j \in E$. As $j \not\leq x'$, this contradicts the definition of x'. We proved that $x' \equiv_{\Theta} x$.

Moreover, by Lemma 2.24(a), the images of the elements of E are compact in L/Θ, so any element of L/Θ is a join of compact elements. We proved that L/Θ is algebraic. Symmetrically, L/Θ is co-algebraic. □

We finish this subsection by noticing that, in our setting, the forcing order coincides with the *complete forcing order* and the *arrow-determined forcing order*.

For each subset $\mathcal{S} \subseteq \mathsf{Hasse}_1(L)$, we define $\mathsf{con}^{\mathsf{c}}(\mathcal{S})$ to be the minimum complete lattice congruence that contracts all elements of $\mathcal{S}$ and $\mathsf{con}^{\mathsf{ca}}\,\mathcal{S}$ to be the minimal arrow-determined complete lattice congruence that contracts all elements of $\mathcal{S}$. We define the *complete forcing order* on $\mathsf{Hasse}_1(L)$ by

$$a \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{c}} b \iff \mathsf{con}^{\mathsf{c}}(a) \geq \mathsf{con}^{\mathsf{c}}(b) \text{ in } \mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}}\, L,$$

and the *arrow-determined forcing order* on $\mathsf{Hasse}_1(L)$ by

$$a \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{ca}} b \iff \mathsf{con}^{\mathsf{ca}}(a) \geq \mathsf{con}^{\mathsf{ca}}(b) \text{ in } \mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{ca}}\, L.$$

While it is elementary that for $\mathcal{S} \subseteq \mathsf{Hasse}_1(L)$ the congruences $\mathsf{con}(\mathcal{S})$, $\mathsf{con}^{\mathsf{c}}(\mathcal{S})$ and $\mathsf{con}^{\mathsf{ca}}(\mathcal{S})$ are in general distinct, when L is completely semidistributive and bialgebraic, we obtain the following proposition.

Proposition 2.25. *Suppose that L is completely semidistributive and bialgebraic. The complete forcing order, the arrow-determined forcing order and the forcing order coincide.*

Proof. First of all, it is immediate that $q \rightsquigarrow q' \Rightarrow q \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{c}} q' \Rightarrow q \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{ca}} q'$. Conversely, let $q : x \to y$ and $q' : x' \to y'$ be two arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$ such that $q \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{ca}} q'$. It is immediate that the arrows contracted by $\mathsf{con}\, q$ form a forcing ideal $\mathcal{I}$. By Theorem 2.12, there exists a complete arrow-determined congruence Θ contracting exactly the elements of $\mathcal{I}$. As $q \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{ca}} q'$, it means that $q' \in \mathcal{I}$ so $q \rightsquigarrow q'$. □

2.3. **Complete congruence uniformity.** Continuing Section 2.2, we now generalize the notion of congruence uniformity to complete lattices. Let us consider a complete lattice L. We restrict our attention to an appropriate subset of the arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$. For $j \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L$ and $\Theta \in \mathsf{Con^c}\, L$, we say that Θ *contracts* j if it contracts the arrow $j \to j_*$. For $m \in \mathsf{m\text{-}Irr^c}\, L$, we say that Θ *contracts* m if it contracts $m^* \to m$. In the same way, for $j, j' \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L$, we say that j *forces* j' and we write $j \rightsquigarrow j'$ if $j \to j_*$ forces $j' \to j'_*$, and for $m, m' \in \mathsf{m\text{-}Irr^c}\, L$, we say that m *forces* m' and we write $m \rightsquigarrow m'$ if $m^* \to m$ forces $m'^* \to m'$. We denote by $\mathsf{ideal}(\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L)$ and $\mathsf{ideal}(\mathsf{m\text{-}Irr^c}\, L)$ the ideals of this relation.

Definition 2.26. A complete lattice L is *completely congruence uniform* if the following conditions hold.

- Forcing is a partial order on $\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L$ and the map from $\mathsf{Con^{ca}}\, L$ to $\mathsf{ideal}(\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L)$ sending a congruence to the set of completely join-irreducible elements it contracts is a bijection.
- Forcing is a partial order on $\mathsf{m\text{-}Irr^c}\, L$ and the map from $\mathsf{Con^{ca}}\, L$ to $\mathsf{ideal}(\mathsf{m\text{-}Irr^c}\, L)$ sending a congruence to the set of completely meet-irreducible elements it contracts is a bijection.

Notice that in Definition 2.26, the two bijections $\mathsf{Con^{ca}}\, L \leftrightarrow \mathsf{ideal}(\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L)$ and $\mathsf{Con^{ca}}\, L \leftrightarrow \mathsf{ideal}(\mathsf{m\text{-}Irr^c}\, L)$ are automatically isomorphisms of complete lattices.

Notice that this definition is equivalent to the definition of a congruence uniform lattice when L is finite. We now give easier criteria for congruence uniformity.

Proposition 2.27. *For a complete lattice L, we have* (i) $\Rightarrow$ (ii) $\Rightarrow$ (iii)*:*

(i) *L is completely congruence uniform.*

(ii)
- *The map $\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L \to \mathsf{Con^{ca}}\, L$ given by $j \mapsto \mathsf{con^{ca}}(j \to j_*)$ is a bijection between $\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L$ and $\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\,\mathsf{Con^{ca}}\, L$.*
- *The map $\mathsf{m\text{-}Irr^c}\, L \to \mathsf{Con^{ca}}\, L$ given by $m \mapsto \mathsf{con^{ca}}(m^* \to m)$ is a bijection between $\mathsf{m\text{-}Irr^c}\, L$ and $\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\,\mathsf{Con^{ca}}\, L$.*

(iii)
- *The map $\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L \to \mathsf{Con^{ca}}\, L$ given by $j \mapsto \mathsf{con^{ca}}(j \to j_*)$ is injective.*
- *The map $\mathsf{m\text{-}Irr^c}\, L \to \mathsf{Con^{ca}}\, L$ given by $m \mapsto \mathsf{con^{ca}}(m^* \to m)$ is injective.*

Moreover, if L is completely semidistributive and bialgebraic, then (iii) $\Rightarrow$ (i).

Proof. By symmetry, we consider the conditions about completely join-irreducible elements.

(i) $\Rightarrow$ (ii) For $j \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L$, we write $\mathcal{I}_j := \{j' \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L \mid j \rightsquigarrow j'\}$. Consider a completely join-irreducible element $\mathcal{I}$ of $\mathsf{ideal}(\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L)$. We have $\mathcal{I} = \bigvee_{j \in \mathcal{I}} \mathcal{I}_j$, so, as $\mathcal{I}$ is completely join-irreducible, $\mathcal{I} = \mathcal{I}_j$ for some j. Conversely, it is immediate that, for any $j \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L$, no proper subideal of $\mathcal{I}_j$ contains j so $\mathcal{I}_j$ is completely join-irreducible. Then, the conclusion follows from the isomorphism $\mathsf{Con^{ca}}\, L \cong \mathsf{ideal}(\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L)$.

(ii) $\Rightarrow$ (iii) This is immediate.

We now suppose that L is completely semidistributive and bialgebraic.

(iii) $\Rightarrow$ (i) First of all, our assumption implies that the forcing on $\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L$ is a partial order. Second, by Theorem 2.12, there is an isomorphism from $\mathsf{ideal}(\mathsf{Hasse}_1(L))$ to $\mathsf{Con^{ca}}\, L$, mapping $\mathcal{I}$ to $\bigvee_{q \in \mathcal{I}} \mathsf{con^{ca}}(q)$. Moreover, by Proposition 2.20, in each forcing equivalence class of arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L$, there is an arrow $j \to j_*$ such that j is completely join-irreducible in L. Thus $\mathsf{Con^{ca}}\, L \cong \mathsf{ideal}(\mathsf{Hasse}_1(L)) \cong \mathsf{ideal}(\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L)$. $\square$

Notice that, in general, (i), (ii) and (iii) of Proposition 2.27 are not equivalent, as shown in the following example.

Example 2.28.

(a) We take L as in Example 2.13, and define $L' := L \cup \{\alpha\}$ where $\emptyset < \alpha < \mathbb{R}$, but for any $x \in \mathbb{R}$, $(-\infty, x)$ and $(-\infty, x]$ are not comparable with α. We get easily that $\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L' = \{(-\infty, x] \mid x \in \mathbb{R}\} \cup \{\alpha\}$ and $\mathsf{m\text{-}Irr^c}\, L' = \{(-\infty, x) \mid x \in \mathbb{R}\} \cup \{\alpha\}$, and as in Example 2.13, L' is complete and bialgebraic.

Moreover, if we consider the arrow $q_x : (-\infty, x] \to (-\infty, x)$ of $\mathsf{Hasse}\, L'$, it is immediate that $\mathsf{con^{ca}}(q_x)$ contracts only q_x. On the other hand, $\mathsf{con^{ca}}(\alpha \to \emptyset) = \mathsf{con^{ca}}(\mathbb{R} \to \alpha)$ identifies all elements of L'. So L' satisfies (iii). But $\mathsf{con^{ca}}(\alpha \to \emptyset)$ is not completely join-irreducible in $\mathsf{Con^{ca}}\, L'$ as it is equal to $\bigvee_{x \in \mathbb{R}} \mathsf{con^{ca}}(q_x)$. So L' does not satisfy (ii). It follows that L' is not completely semidistributive.

(b) We now consider the lattice $L'' = L \cup \bar{L}$, where $\bar{L}$ is a copy of L, where we identify $\emptyset$ and $\bar{\emptyset}$ on the one hand, and $\mathbb{R}$ and $\bar{\mathbb{R}}$ on the other hand. Moreover, no other elements of L and $\bar{L}$ are comparable. As before L'' is complete and bialgebraic. For each arrow $(x \to y) \in \mathsf{Hasse}_1(L'')$, we have $x \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L''$, $y \in \mathsf{m\text{-}Irr^c}\, L''$ and $\mathsf{con^{ca}}(x \to y)$ contracts only $x \to y$. So L'' satisfies (ii).

On the other hand, the forcing on $\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L''$ is trivial, so $\mathsf{ideal}(\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L'') = 2^{\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L''}$. We have a strict inclusion of ideals $\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L \subsetneq \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L''$, and

$$\bigvee_{j \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L} \mathsf{con^{ca}}(j \to j_*) = \bigvee_{j \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}\, L''} \mathsf{con^{ca}}(j \to j_*)$$

is the maximum congruence, so (i) does not hold. As before, it implies that L'' is not completely semidistributive.

3. Lattice of torsion classes

3.1. **Elementary properties.** Let k be a field. We consider an associative, finite-dimensional k-algebra A with an identity element. We denote by $\mathsf{mod}\, A$ the category of finitely generated left A-modules. For $M \in \mathsf{mod}\, A$, we denote by $\mathsf{add}\, M$ the full subcategory of $\mathsf{mod}\, A$ consisting of direct summands of finite direct sums of copies of M. For a class $\mathcal{C} \subseteq \mathsf{mod}\, A$, we define its orthogonal categories in $\mathsf{mod}\, A$ by

$$\begin{aligned} \mathcal{C}^{\perp_A} = \mathcal{C}^{\perp} &:= \{X \in \mathsf{mod}\, A \mid \mathsf{Hom}_A(\mathcal{C}, X) = 0\}, \\ {}^{\perp_A}\mathcal{C} = {}^{\perp}\mathcal{C} &:= \{X \in \mathsf{mod}\, A \mid \mathsf{Hom}_A(X, \mathcal{C}) = 0\}. \end{aligned}$$

We denote by $\mathsf{Filt}\, \mathcal{C}$ the full subcategory of A-modules filtered by modules in $\mathcal{C}$. Moreover, when $\mathcal{C}_1, \dots, \mathcal{C}_n \subseteq \mathsf{mod}\, A$, $\mathsf{Filt}(\mathcal{C}_1, \dots, \mathcal{C}_n) := \mathsf{Filt}(\mathcal{C}_1 \cup \cdots \cup \mathcal{C}_n)$.

We say that a full subcategory $\mathcal{T}$ of $\mathsf{mod}\, A$ is a *torsion class* (respectively, *torsion-free class*) if it is closed under factor modules (respectively, submodules), isomorphisms and extensions. For any subcategory $\mathcal{C}$ of $\mathsf{mod}\, A$, ${}^{\perp}\mathcal{C}$ is a torsion class and $\mathcal{C}^{\perp}$ is a torsion-free class. We denote by $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ (respectively, $\mathsf{torf}\, A$) the set of torsion classes (respectively, torsion-free classes) in $\mathsf{mod}\, A$. The set $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ is closed under intersection, so it forms a complete lattice with respect to inclusion, with a unique maximal element $\mathsf{mod}\, A$ and a unique minimal element $\{0\}$ [IRTT, Proposition 1.3]. The meet is intersection and the join $\bigvee \mathcal{S}$ of $\mathcal{S} \subset \mathsf{tors}\, A$ is the meet of all upper bounds of $\mathcal{S}$. Alternatively, $\bigvee \mathcal{S}$ is given explicitly as $\mathsf{Filt}(\mathsf{Fac}\, \mathcal{S})$, the full subcategory of $\mathsf{mod}\, A$ consisting of modules that are filtered by quotients of modules in $\mathcal{S}$. The set $\mathsf{torf}\, A$ is similarly a complete lattice with respect to inclusion.

For any subcategory $\mathcal{X} \subseteq \mathsf{mod}\, A$, there is a smallest torsion class $\mathsf{T}(\mathcal{X})$ containing $\mathcal{X}$, namely the meet (*i.e.* intersection) of all torsion classes containing $\mathcal{X}$. We have anti-isomorphisms

$$(-)^{\perp} : \mathsf{tors}\, A \to \mathsf{torf}\, A \quad \text{and} \quad {}^{\perp}(-) : \mathsf{torf}\, A \to \mathsf{tors}\, A$$

of complete lattices. A *torsion pair* is a pair $(\mathcal{T}, \mathcal{F})$ of a torsion class $\mathcal{T}$ and a torsion-free class $\mathcal{F}$ in $\mathsf{mod}\, A$ satisfying $\mathcal{T}^{\perp} = \mathcal{F}$ and $\mathcal{T} = {}^{\perp}\mathcal{F}$.

We start by proving that the lattice $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ enjoys the properties investigated in Section 2.2.

Theorem 3.1. *Let A be a finite-dimensional algebra.*

(a) *The lattice $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ is completely semidistributive.*
(b) *The lattice $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ is bialgebraic, and hence weakly atomic.*

Notice that Theorem 3.1(a) is a bit stronger than the semidistributivity proven in [GM, Theorem 4.5]. We give the following proposition before proving Theorem 3.1.

Proposition 3.2.

(a) *For $\mathcal{T} \in \mathsf{tors}\, A$, $\mathcal{T}$ is compact if and only if $\mathcal{T} = \mathsf{T}(X)$ for some $X \in \mathsf{mod}\, A$.*
(b) *For $\mathcal{T} \in \mathsf{tors}\, A$, $\mathcal{T}$ is co-compact if and only if $\mathcal{T} = {}^{\perp}X$ for some $X \in \mathsf{mod}\, A$.*

Proof. (a) Suppose that $\mathcal{T}$ is compact. As $\mathcal{T} = \bigvee_{X \in \mathcal{T}} \mathsf{T}(X)$ holds, there exists $X_1, X_2, \ldots, X_n \in \mathcal{T}$ such that $\mathcal{T} = \bigvee_{i=1}^{n} \mathsf{T}(X_i) = \mathsf{T}(X_1 \oplus X_2 \oplus \cdots \oplus X_n)$.

Conversely, suppose that $\mathcal{T} = \mathsf{T}(X)$ for some $X \in \mathsf{mod}\, A$ and let $\mathcal{S} \subseteq \mathsf{tors}\, A$ such that $\mathcal{T} \subseteq \bigvee \mathcal{S}$. We know that $\bigvee \mathcal{S} = \mathsf{Filt}\,(\bigcup \mathcal{S})$. So X is filtered by elements of $\bigcup \mathcal{S}$. On the other hand, X is finite-dimensional, so X is filtered by finitely many elements of $\bigcup \mathcal{S}$. Therefore, there exists $\{\mathcal{T}_1, \mathcal{T}_2, \ldots, \mathcal{T}_n\} \subseteq \mathcal{S}$ such that $X \in \bigvee_{i=1}^{n} \mathcal{T}_i$, so $\mathcal{T} = \mathsf{T}(X) \subseteq \bigvee_{i=1}^{n} \mathcal{T}_i$. We proved that $\mathsf{T}(X)$ is compact.

(b) The argument of (a) works analogously for torsion-free classes. Then, using the anti-isomorphism ${}^{\perp}- : \mathsf{torf}\, A \to \mathsf{tors}\, A$ leads us to the conclusion. $\square$

We now prove Theorem 3.1.

Proof of Theorem 3.1. (a) By duality, we prove only the first condition. Let $\mathcal{T} \in \mathsf{tors}\, A$ and $\mathcal{S} \subseteq \mathsf{tors}\, A$ satisfying $\mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U} = \mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{V}$ for all $\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{V} \in \mathcal{S}$. It is enough to prove that $\mathcal{T} \cap \bigvee \mathcal{S} \subseteq \mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}$ for a fixed $\mathcal{U} \in \mathcal{S}$.

Recall that $\bigvee \mathcal{S} = \mathsf{Filt}(\bigcup \mathcal{S})$ holds. Let $X \in \mathcal{T} \cap \bigvee \mathcal{S}$. We prove by induction on $\dim X$ that $X \in \mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}$. If $X = 0$, it is clear. Otherwise, there exist $\mathcal{V} \in \mathcal{S}$ and a short exact sequence $0 \to V \to X \to Y \to 0$ with $0 \neq V \in \mathcal{V}$ and $Y \in \bigvee \mathcal{S}$. As $\mathcal{T}$ is a torsion class, $Y \in \mathcal{T}$, hence by the induction hypothesis, $Y \in \mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U} = \mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{V}$. As $\mathcal{V}$ is a torsion class, $X \in \mathcal{V}$. So $X \in \mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{V} = \mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}$.

(b) For any $\mathcal{T} \in \mathsf{tors}\, A$, $\mathcal{T} = \bigvee_{X \in \mathcal{T}} \mathsf{T}(X)$ and $\mathsf{T}(X)$ is compact by Proposition 3.2(a), so $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ is algebraic. Dually, $\mathcal{T} = \bigwedge_{X \in \mathcal{T}^{\perp}} ({}^{\perp}X)$ is a meet of co-compact torsion classes by Proposition 3.2(b), so $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ is co-algebraic. By Theorem 2.10, $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ is weakly atomic. $\square$

3.2. **Brick labelling.** An important ingredient of this paper, which permits an understanding of the forcing preorder as well as an understanding of wide subcategories is the notion of *brick labelling* of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$. Note that we do not assume that A is τ-tilting finite in this section. Several of the results we give are generalizations of results that are already known in the τ-tilting finite case.

Recall that a *brick* is an A-module whose endomorphism algebra is a division algebra. When $\mathcal{U} \subseteq \mathcal{T}$, we denote $\mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ the set of isomorphism classes of bricks in $\mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}^{\perp}$. This notation will be justified by Theorem 3.4.

Theorem 3.3. *Let $\mathcal{U} \subseteq \mathcal{T}$ be two torsion classes in $\mathsf{mod}\, A$. The following hold:*

(a) *We have $\mathcal{T} = \mathcal{U}$ if and only if $\mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}] = \emptyset$.*

(b) *There is an arrow $q : \mathcal{T} \to \mathcal{U}$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ if and only if $\mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ contains exactly one element S_q. Moreover, $\mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}^{\perp} = \mathsf{Filt}\, S_q$.*

(c) *There is a bijection $\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}(\mathsf{tors}\, A) \to \mathsf{brick}\, A$ that associates to $\mathcal{T}'$ the brick S_q for the only arrow q starting at $\mathcal{T}'$.*

(d) *There is a bijection $\mathsf{m\text{-}Irr^c}(\mathsf{tors}\, A) \to \mathsf{brick}\, A$ that associates to $\mathcal{U}'$ the brick S_q for the only arrow q ending at $\mathcal{U}'$.*

We will prove Theorem 3.3 at the end of this subsection. The bijections of Theorem 3.3(c),(d) have also been established independently using different methods in [BCZ].

We will need a more general version of Theorem 3.3(c),(d).

Theorem 3.4. *Let $\mathcal{U} \subseteq \mathcal{T}$ be torsion classes in $\mathsf{mod}\, A$. The following hold:*

(a) *There is a bijection $\mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}] \to \mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ mapping $\mathcal{T}' \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ to S_q where $q : \mathcal{T}' \to \mathcal{U}'$ is the unique arrow of $\mathsf{Hasse}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ starting at $\mathcal{T}'$. Moreover, $\mathcal{T}' = \mathcal{U} \vee \mathsf{T}(S_q)$ and $\mathcal{U}' = \mathcal{T}' \wedge {}^{\perp}S_q$.*

(b) *There is a bijection $\mathsf{m\text{-}Irr^c}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}] \to \mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ mapping $\mathcal{U}' \in \mathsf{m\text{-}Irr^c}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ to S_q where $q : \mathcal{T}' \to \mathcal{U}'$ is the unique arrow of $\mathsf{Hasse}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ ending at $\mathcal{U}'$. Moreover, $\mathcal{U}' = \mathcal{T} \wedge {}^{\perp}S_q$ and $\mathcal{T}' = \mathcal{U}' \vee \mathsf{T}(S_q)$.*

We now define the *brick labelling.*

Definition 3.5. Let $q : \mathcal{T} \to \mathcal{U}$ be an arrow of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$. The *label of* q is the unique brick S_q in $\mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}^{\perp}$, given in Theorem 3.3(b).

We give an example of brick labelling.

Example 3.6. Let k be an algebraically closed field and Q the Kronecker quiver

$$\begin{tikzcd} 2 \arrow[r, bend left, "a"] \arrow[r, bend right, "b"'] & 1 \end{tikzcd}$$

and $A = kQ$. For $(\lambda, \mu) \in k^2 \setminus \{(0,0)\}$, we consider the following brick in $\mathsf{mod}\, A$:

$$S_{(\lambda:\mu)} = \left[\begin{tikzcd} 2 \arrow[d, bend right, "\lambda"'] \arrow[d, bend left, "\mu"] \\ 1 \end{tikzcd}\right]$$

whose isomorphism class only depends of $(\lambda : \mu) \in \mathbb{P}^1(k)$. Then, for $\mathcal{S} \subseteq \mathbb{P}^1(k)$ non-empty, we define the torsion class $\mathcal{T}(\mathcal{S}) = \mathsf{Filt}(\mathcal{S} \cup \{2\})$. We also define the torsion class $\mathcal{T}(\emptyset) = \bigcap_{\mathcal{S} \neq \emptyset} \mathcal{T}(\mathcal{S})$. Then $\mathcal{T} : 2^{\mathbb{P}^1(k)} \to \mathsf{tors}\, A$ is an injective morphism of complete lattices from the power set of $\mathbb{P}^1(k)$ to $\mathsf{tors}\, A$. We denote by $\mathcal{R}$ its image. Then, using classical knowledge about the Auslander-Reiten quiver of A, the labelled Hasse quiver of $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ is given by

$$\begin{tikzcd}[column sep=small]
 & & & \mathsf{add}\, S_1 \arrow[drrr, "1"] & & & \\
\mathsf{mod}\, A \arrow[urrr, "2"] \arrow[dr, "1"'] & & & & & & 0. \\
 & \mathsf{Fac}\, \begin{smallmatrix} & 2 & \\ 1 & & 1 \end{smallmatrix} \arrow[r, "\begin{smallmatrix} & 2 & \\ 1 & & 1 \end{smallmatrix}"] & \mathsf{Fac}\, \begin{smallmatrix} & 2 & & 2 & \\ 1 & & 1 & & 1 \end{smallmatrix} \arrow[r, dotted, no head] & \mathcal{R} \arrow[r, dotted, no head] & \mathsf{Fac}\, \begin{smallmatrix} 2 & & 2 \\ & 1 & \end{smallmatrix} \arrow[r, "\begin{smallmatrix} 2 & & 2 \\ & 1 & \end{smallmatrix}"] & \mathsf{add}\, S_2 \arrow[ur, "2"'] &
\end{tikzcd}$$

Any arrow of $\mathsf{Hasse}\,\mathcal{R}$ has the form $q : \mathcal{T}(\mathcal{S}) \to \mathcal{T}(\mathcal{S}')$ for some $\mathcal{S}, \mathcal{S}' \subseteq \mathbb{P}^1(k)$ satisfying $\mathcal{S} \setminus \mathcal{S}' = \{(\lambda : \mu)\}$ for some $(\lambda : \mu) \in \mathbb{P}^1(k)$. The brick that labels this arrow is $S_q = S_{(\lambda:\mu)}$. To be more explicit, if P is an indecomposable preprojective module distinct from S_1, then $\mathsf{Fac}\, P$ contains all indecomposable modules except the ones that are to its left in the Auslander-Reiten quiver, if I is indecomposable preinjective, then $\mathsf{Fac}\, I$ contains I and indecomposable modules that are to its right in the Auslander-Reiten quiver. Finally, $\mathcal{T}(\mathcal{S})$ contains no preprojective modules, all preinjective modules and the tubes that are indexed by elements of $\mathcal{S}$.

In the rest of this subsection, we prove Theorem 3.3. We start by giving a relative version of [DIJ, Lemma 4.4].

Lemma 3.7. *Let $\mathcal{U} \in \mathsf{tors}\, A$ and S be a brick in $\mathcal{U}^\perp$. Then, the following statements hold.*

(a) *Every morphism $f : X \to S$ in $\mathsf{T}(\mathcal{U}, S)$ is either zero or surjective.*
(b) *If a brick S' in $\mathcal{U}^\perp$ satisfies $\mathsf{T}(\mathcal{U}, S) = \mathsf{T}(\mathcal{U}, S')$, then $S \simeq S'$.*

Proof. (a) We show that $f \neq 0$ implies that f is surjective. Since $X \in \mathsf{T}(\mathcal{U}, S) = \mathsf{Filt}(\mathcal{U}, \mathsf{Fac}\, S)$, there exists a filtration $0 = X_0 \subset X_1 \subset \cdots \subset X_t = X$ satisfying $X_{i+1}/X_i \in \mathcal{U}$ or $X_{i+1}/X_i \in \mathsf{Fac}\, S$ for any i. We can assume $f(X_1) \neq 0$ by taking a maximal number i satisfying $f(X_i) = 0$ and replacing X by X/X_i. Since $S \in \mathcal{U}^\perp$, we get $X_1 \in \mathsf{Fac}\, S$, so there exists an epimorphism $g : S^{\oplus n} \to X_1$. Since $fg : S^{\oplus n} \to S$ is non-zero and S is a brick, fg must be a split epimorphism. Thus f is surjective.

(b) Since S belongs to $\mathsf{T}(\mathcal{U}, S') \cap \mathcal{U}^\perp$, there exists a non-zero morphism $f : S' \to S$. This is surjective by (a), and therefore $\dim_k S' \geq \dim_k S$. The same argument shows the opposite inequality, and therefore f is an isomorphism. ☐

Next, we give the following elementary lemma:

Lemma 3.8. *Let $\mathcal{T}, \mathcal{U} \in \mathsf{tors}\, A$ and $X \in \mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}^\perp$ be non-zero. Then there exists $S \in \mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ that is the image of an endomorphism of X.*

Proof. We argue by induction on the dimension of X. If X is a brick, it is immediate. Otherwise, X admits a non-zero radical endomorphism $f = \iota\pi$ where π is surjective and ι is injective. Then, $\mathsf{Im}\, f \in \mathsf{Fac}\, X \cap \mathsf{Sub}\, X \subseteq \mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}^\perp$ and $0 < \dim \mathsf{Im}\, f < \dim X$, so by induction hypothesis, there is $S \in \mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ that is the image of an endomorphism g of $\mathsf{Im}\, f$, hence of $\iota g \pi$. ☐

We deduce the following.

Lemma 3.9. *Let $\mathcal{U} \subseteq \mathcal{T}$ be two torsion classes. We have $\mathcal{T} = \mathsf{Filt}(\mathcal{U} \cup \mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}])$.*

Proof. Let $X \in \mathcal{T}$. We argue by induction on $\dim X$. If $X = 0$, the result is immediate. As $(\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{U}^\perp)$ is a torsion pair, there exists a short exact sequence

$$0 \to U \to X \to U' \to 0$$

with $U \in \mathcal{U}$ and $U' \in \mathcal{U}^{\perp}$. It suffices to prove $U' \in \mathsf{Filt}(\mathcal{U} \cup \mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}])$. Suppose that $U' \neq 0$. We have $U' \in \mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}^{\perp}$, so by Lemma 3.8, there exists a short exact sequence

$$0 \to S \to U' \to Y \to 0$$

with $S \in \mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$. As $U' \in \mathcal{T}$, we also have $Y \in \mathcal{T}$ so by induction hypothesis, $Y \in \mathsf{Filt}(\mathcal{U} \cup \mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}])$, hence $U' \in \mathsf{Filt}(\mathcal{U} \cup \mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}])$. □

We also deduce:

Lemma 3.10. *Let $\mathcal{U} \subseteq \mathcal{T}$ be two torsion classes of* $\mathsf{mod}\, A$. *Then we have $\mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}^{\perp} = \mathsf{Filt}\, \mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$.*

Proof. The inclusion $\supseteq$ is immediate, hence we prove the other one. Let $X \in \mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}^{\perp}$ be indecomposable. We argue by induction on $\dim X$. If X is a brick, the result is immediate. Otherwise, using Lemma 3.8, there exists a brick $S \in \mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ that is a submodule and a quotient of X. Consider a short exact sequence

$$0 \to S \to X \to Y \to 0.$$

As S is a brick, the short exact sequence does not split, and, as $\mathsf{Hom}_A(X, S) \neq 0$, we deduce $\mathsf{Hom}_A(Y, S) \neq 0$ so, as $S \in \mathcal{U}^{\perp}$, $Y \notin \mathcal{U}$.

We fix a short exact sequence $0 \to U \to Y \to U' \to 0$ with $U \in \mathcal{U}$ and $U' \in \mathcal{U}^{\perp}$ and consider the following Cartesian diagram:

$$\begin{tikzcd}
S \arrow[r, hook] \arrow[d, equal] & X' \arrow[r, two heads] \arrow[d, hook] & U \arrow[d, hook] \\
S \arrow[r, hook] & X \arrow[r, two heads] \arrow[d, two heads] & Y \arrow[d, two heads] \\
& U' \arrow[r, equal] & U'
\end{tikzcd}$$

As $X \in \mathcal{U}^{\perp}$, we get $X' \in \mathcal{U}^{\perp}$. As $S, U \in \mathcal{T}$, we get $X' \in \mathcal{T}$. We have clearly $U' \in \mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}^{\perp}$. Moreover, as $S \subseteq X'$, we have $X' \neq 0$. As $Y \notin \mathcal{U}$, $U' \neq 0$, so the dimension of each indecomposable summand of X' and U' is smaller than $\dim X$. This allows us to conclude by the induction hypothesis. □

Then, we prove Theorem 3.4.

Proof of Theorem 3.4. (a) Let $\mathcal{T}' = \mathcal{U} \vee \mathsf{T}(S)$. As $S \in \mathcal{T}$ and $\mathcal{U} \subseteq \mathcal{T}$, it is immediate that $\mathcal{U} \subseteq \mathcal{T}' \subseteq \mathcal{T}$. Let also $\mathcal{U}' = \mathcal{T}' \cap {}^{\perp}S$. As $\mathcal{U} \subseteq {}^{\perp}S$ and $\mathcal{T}' \not\subseteq {}^{\perp}S$, we have $\mathcal{U} \subseteq \mathcal{U}' \subsetneq \mathcal{T}'$.

If $\mathcal{V} \subsetneq \mathcal{T}'$, consider $X \in \mathcal{V}$ and $f : X \to S$. As $X \in \mathcal{T}' = \mathsf{T}(\mathcal{U}, S)$, if $f \neq 0$ we get that f is surjective by Lemma 3.7(a), hence $S \in \mathsf{T}(X) \subseteq \mathcal{V}$ so $\mathcal{V} = \mathcal{T}'$, which is a contradiction. So $\mathcal{V} \subseteq {}^{\perp}S$, hence $\mathcal{V} \subseteq \mathcal{U}'$. We proved that $\mathcal{T}'$ is completely join-irreducible in $[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ and that there is an arrow $\mathcal{T}' \to \mathcal{U}'$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$.

Let us prove that the only element of $\mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}', \mathcal{T}']$ is S. It is clear that $S \in \mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}', \mathcal{T}']$. Consider $S' \in \mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}', \mathcal{T}']$. We have $\mathsf{T}(\mathcal{U}, S') \subseteq \mathcal{T}'$ and $\mathsf{T}(\mathcal{U}, S') \not\subseteq \mathcal{U}'$, so $\mathsf{T}(\mathcal{U}, S') = \mathcal{T}'$. By Lemma 3.7(b), this implies that $S \cong S'$.

Finally, we need to prove the uniqueness of the completely join-irreducible torsion class. Consider an arrow $\mathcal{T}'' \to \mathcal{U}''$ of $\mathsf{Hasse}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ such that $\mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}'', \mathcal{T}''] = \{S\}$ and $\mathcal{T}''$ is completely join-irreducible. As $\mathcal{U} \subseteq \mathcal{T}''$ and $S \in \mathcal{T}''$, we have $\mathcal{T}' \subseteq \mathcal{T}''$.

As $S \in \mathcal{T}'$ and $S \notin \mathcal{U}''$, we have $\mathcal{T}' \not\subseteq \mathcal{U}''$, so $\mathcal{T}'' = \mathcal{T}' \vee \mathcal{U}''$ and, as $\mathcal{T}''$ is join-irreducible, we obtain $\mathcal{T}' = \mathcal{T}''$. By uniqueness of the arrow starting at $\mathcal{T}'$, we also have $\mathcal{U}' = \mathcal{U}''$.

(b) It is dual to (a). $\square$

Finally, we prove Theorem 3.3.

Proof of Theorem 3.3. (a) The case $\mathcal{T} = \mathcal{U}$ is trivial. Suppose that $\mathcal{T} \neq \mathcal{U}$ and let $X \in \mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}^{\perp}$ be non-zero. By Lemma 3.8, X admits a quotient that is in $\mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$.

(b) First of all, if $\# \mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}] = 1$ and $\mathcal{U} \subseteq \mathcal{V} \subseteq \mathcal{T}$, by (a), we have $\mathcal{U} = \mathcal{V}$ or $\mathcal{T} = \mathcal{V}$ hence there is an arrow $\mathcal{T} \to \mathcal{U}$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$. Conversely, if $\mathcal{T} \to \mathcal{U}$ is an arrow of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$, by (a) there exists $S \in \mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$. Then, by Theorem 3.4(a), there exists an arrow $\mathcal{T}' \to \mathcal{U}'$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ such that $\mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}', \mathcal{T}'] = \{S\}$. So $\mathsf{brick}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}] = \{S\}$. Finally, by Lemma 3.10, $\mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}^{\perp} = \mathsf{Filt}\, S_q$.

(c) and (d) It is Theorem 3.4 for $\mathcal{U} = 0$ and $\mathcal{T} = \mathsf{mod}\, A$. $\square$

3.3. **Complete congruence uniformity of the lattice of torsion classes.** The main result of this subsection is the following.

Theorem 3.11. *Let A be a finite-dimensional algebra.*

(a) *Two arrows of* $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ *are labelled by the same brick if and only if they are forcing equivalent.*
(b) *The lattice* $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ *is completely congruence uniform.*
(c) *The brick labelling coincides with the join-irreducible labelling and with the meet-irreducible labelling under the bijections of Theorem* 3.3(c)*,* (d).

In particular, we get:

Corollary 3.12. *Let A be a finite-dimensional algebra that is τ-tilting finite. Then* $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ *is congruence uniform.*

Note that the congruence uniformity of $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ was known only for certain special classes of algebras: preprojective algebras, via the weak order (see Section 6), and certain gentle algebras [PPP]. By Theorem 3.11, the forcing preorder $\rightsquigarrow$ can be considered as a partial order on $\mathsf{brick}\, A$. In particular, we get the following description of $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{ca}}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$.

Corollary 3.13. *The complete lattices* $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{ca}}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ *and* $\mathsf{ideal}(\mathsf{brick}\, A)$ *are isomorphic, where* $\mathsf{ideal}(\mathsf{brick}\, A)$ *consists of the sets of bricks that are closed under forcing.*

Proof. This is a consequence of Theorem 3.11. $\square$

We need some preparation to prove Theorem 3.11. We associate to each brick a certain complete congruence. Let $S \in \mathsf{brick}\, A$. We define the relation $\equiv_S$ in the following way. For $\mathcal{T}, \mathcal{U} \in \mathsf{tors}\, A$, we put $\mathcal{T} \equiv_S \mathcal{U}$ if every $X \in (\mathcal{T} \vee \mathcal{U}) \cap (\mathcal{T} \wedge \mathcal{U})^{\perp}$ admits S as a subfactor.

Proposition 3.14. *The relation $\equiv_S$ is a complete congruence.*

Proof. For simplicity, we write $\equiv$ instead of $\equiv_S$. This relation is clearly symmetric and reflexive.

Let us prove that it is transitive. Suppose that $\mathcal{T} \equiv \mathcal{U}$ and $\mathcal{U} \equiv \mathcal{V}$. Let $X \in (\mathcal{T} \vee \mathcal{V}) \cap (\mathcal{T} \wedge \mathcal{V})^{\perp}$ be non-zero. We consider a short exact sequence $0 \to U \to X \to U' \to 0$ with $U \in \mathcal{U}$ and $U' \in \mathcal{U}^{\perp}$. Suppose that $U \neq 0$. We have $U \in (\mathcal{T} \wedge \mathcal{V})^{\perp} = \mathcal{T}^{\perp} \vee \mathcal{V}^{\perp}$ so U admits a non-zero quotient U'' that is in $\mathcal{T}^{\perp}$ or in $\mathcal{V}^{\perp}$.

By symmetry, we suppose that $U'' \in \mathcal{T}^{\perp}$. So $U'' \in (\mathcal{T} \vee \mathcal{U}) \cap (\mathcal{T} \wedge \mathcal{U})^{\perp}$, hence it admits S as a subfactor because $\mathcal{T} \equiv \mathcal{U}$, so X admits S as a subfactor. If $U' \neq 0$, it admits a submodule U'' that is in $\mathcal{T}$ or $\mathcal{V}$ and we conclude as before.

Consider now two families $(\mathcal{U}_i)_{i \in \mathcal{I}}$ and $(\mathcal{T}_i)_{i \in \mathcal{I}}$ of torsion classes satisfying $\mathcal{U}_i \equiv \mathcal{T}_i$ for all $i \in \mathcal{I}$. Let $\mathcal{U} = \bigvee_{i \in \mathcal{I}} \mathcal{U}_i$ and $\mathcal{T} = \bigvee_{i \in \mathcal{I}} \mathcal{T}_i$. We will prove that $\mathcal{U} \equiv \mathcal{T}$. Let $X \in (\mathcal{T} \vee \mathcal{U}) \cap (\mathcal{T} \wedge \mathcal{U})^{\perp}$ be non-zero. As $X \in \mathcal{T} \vee \mathcal{U} = \bigvee_{i \in \mathcal{I}} (\mathcal{T}_i \vee \mathcal{U}_i)$, there exists a non-zero submodule X' of X and $i_0 \in \mathcal{I}$ such that $X' \in \mathcal{T}_{i_0} \vee \mathcal{U}_{i_0}$. As $X' \in (\mathcal{T} \wedge \mathcal{U})^{\perp}$ and $\bigvee_{i \in \mathcal{I}} (\mathcal{T}_i \wedge \mathcal{U}_i) \subseteq \mathcal{T} \wedge \mathcal{U}$, we have $X' \in \bigwedge_{i \in \mathcal{I}} (\mathcal{T}_i \wedge \mathcal{U}_i)^{\perp}$ so $X' \in (\mathcal{T}_{i_0} \wedge \mathcal{U}_{i_0})^{\perp}$. Hence, as $\mathcal{T}_{i_0} \equiv \mathcal{U}_{i_0}$, X' admits S as a factor module, so X does. In the same way, we prove that $\bigwedge_{i \in \mathcal{I}} \mathcal{U}_i \equiv \bigwedge_{i \in \mathcal{I}} \mathcal{T}_i$ so $\equiv$ is a complete congruence. □

Proposition 3.15. *Two arrows q and q' of* $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ *are forcing equivalent if and only if $S_q \cong S_{q'}$.*

Proof. We denote $q : \mathcal{T} \to \mathcal{U}$ and $q' : \mathcal{T}' \to \mathcal{U}'$.

First, suppose that $S := S_q \cong S_{q'}$. Let $\equiv$ be a congruence satisfying $\mathcal{T} \equiv \mathcal{U}$. We have $S \in \mathcal{T} \wedge \mathcal{T}'$ and $S \notin \mathcal{U}'$ so $\mathcal{U}' \subsetneq (\mathcal{T} \wedge \mathcal{T}') \vee \mathcal{U}' \subseteq \mathcal{T}'$. As q' is an arrow, we deduce $(\mathcal{T} \wedge \mathcal{T}') \vee \mathcal{U}' = \mathcal{T}'$. We have $\mathcal{U} \wedge \mathcal{T}' \subseteq {}^{\perp}S$ and $\mathcal{U}' \subseteq {}^{\perp}S$ so $(\mathcal{U} \wedge \mathcal{T}') \vee \mathcal{U}' \subseteq {}^{\perp}S$ and therefore $\mathcal{U}' \subseteq (\mathcal{U} \wedge \mathcal{T}') \vee \mathcal{U}' \subsetneq \mathcal{T}'$, so, as before, $(\mathcal{U} \wedge \mathcal{T}') \vee \mathcal{U}' = \mathcal{U}'$. As $\mathcal{U} \equiv \mathcal{T}$ and $\equiv$ is a lattice congruence, we deduce $\mathcal{T}' = (\mathcal{T} \wedge \mathcal{T}') \vee \mathcal{U}' \equiv (\mathcal{U} \wedge \mathcal{T}') \vee \mathcal{U}' = \mathcal{U}'$.

Suppose now that q and q' are forcing equivalent. The congruence $\equiv_{S_q}$ defined above contracts q, so it contracts q'. Hence, S_q is a subfactor of $S_{q'}$. Conversely, $S_{q'}$ is a subfactor of S_q. Then, $S_{q'} \cong S_q$. □

We can finally prove Theorem 3.11.

Proof of Theorem 3.11. (a) This is Proposition 3.15.

(b) By (a) and Theorem 3.3(c), the forcing equivalence classes in $\mathsf{Hasse}_1(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ correspond bijectively with $\mathsf{brick}\, A \cong \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr}^{\mathsf{c}}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$. With this and its dual, we conclude using Proposition 2.27(ii)⇒(i) together with Theorem 3.1 that $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ is completely congruence uniform.

(c) This is immediate. □

We end this subsection by giving the following elementary observation about the forcing order on bricks.

Proposition 3.16.

(a) *The arrows incident to* 0 *in* $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ *are* $\mathsf{Filt}\, S \to 0$ *for each simple A-module S. The label of* $\mathsf{Filt}\, S \to 0$ *is S.*

(b) *The arrows incident to* $\mathsf{mod}\, A$ *in* $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ *are* $\mathsf{mod}\, A \to {}^{\perp}S$ *for each simple A-module S. The label of* $\mathsf{mod}\, A \to {}^{\perp}S$ *is S.*

(c) *The maximal elements for the forcing order on* $\mathsf{brick}\, A$ *are simple A-modules.*

(d) *For a simple A-module S and a brick S', $S \rightsquigarrow S'$ if and only if S is a subfactor of S'.*

Proof. (a) Any $\mathcal{T} \in \mathsf{tors}\, A \setminus \{0\}$ contains $\mathsf{Filt}\, S$ for a simple module S. Indeed, let $X \in \mathcal{T}$ be non-zero and S be a simple factor module of X. Then $S \in \mathcal{T}$, so $\mathsf{Filt}\, S \subseteq \mathcal{T}$. As $\mathsf{Filt}\, S \cap \mathsf{Filt}\, S' = 0$ for $S \neq S'$, the result follows. It is immediate that S labels $\mathsf{Filt}\, S \to 0$.

(b) By the dual of (a), arrows incident to 0 in $\mathsf{torf}\,A$ are $\mathsf{Filt}\,S \to 0$ so, as ${}^{\perp}(-) : \mathsf{torf}\,A \to \mathsf{tors}\,A$ is an anti-isomorphism, arrows incidents to $\mathsf{mod}\,A$ in $\mathsf{tors}\,A$ are $\mathsf{mod}\,A \to {}^{\perp}(\mathsf{Filt}\,S) = {}^{\perp}S$.

(d) Let S be a simple A-module, e be the corresponding primitive idempotent and $B := A/(e)$. As a very special case of Theorem 5.12(a), $\pi : \mathsf{tors}\,A \twoheadrightarrow \mathsf{tors}\,B$, $\mathcal{T} \mapsto \mathcal{T} \cap \mathsf{mod}\,B$ is a surjective morphism of complete lattices. Moreover, in this case, π splits, as any $\mathcal{U} \in \mathsf{tors}\,B$ is also a torsion class in $\mathsf{mod}\,A \supseteq \mathsf{mod}\,B$, identifying $\mathsf{tors}\,B$ with a sublattice of $\mathsf{tors}\,A$.

By (a), $q_S : \mathsf{Filt}\,S \to 0$ is an arrow of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\,A)$. We have, in $\mathsf{tors}\,A$, $\mathsf{Filt}\,S \vee \mathsf{mod}\,B = \mathsf{mod}\,A$, so the lattice congruence Θ corresponding to π is $\mathsf{con}(q_S)$.

Let $S' \in \mathsf{brick}\,A$. By Theorem 3.3(c), there is an arrow $q : \mathsf{T}(S') \to \mathcal{U}$ with $S_q \cong S'$ and $\mathsf{T}(S') \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}(\mathsf{tors}\,A)$. If S is not a subfactor of S', then $S' \in \mathsf{mod}\,B$, so that q is an arrow of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\,B)$. So q is not contracted by π. Therefore S' is not forced by S. If S is a subfactor of S', $\pi(\mathsf{T}(S')) \neq \mathsf{T}(S')$ so q has to be contracted by π, hence by $\mathsf{con}(q_S)$. It implies that S forces S'.

(c) As any non-simple brick admits a strict simple subfactor, any maximal brick has to be simple by (d). Moreover, by (d) again, a simple module cannot force another simple module, so all simple modules are maximal. □

4. Functorially finite torsion classes

4.1. **Reminders on τ-tilting theory.** We recall that a torsion class $\mathcal{T}$ of $\mathsf{mod}\,A$ is *functorially finite* if there exists $M \in \mathsf{mod}\,A$ such that $\mathcal{T} = \mathsf{Fac}\,M$, where $\mathsf{Fac}\,M$ is the full subcategory of $\mathsf{mod}\,A$ consisting of factor modules of finite direct sums of copies of M. We denote by $\mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\,A$ the set of all functorially finite torsion classes in $\mathsf{mod}\,A$.

If $X \in \mathsf{mod}\,A$, we denote by $|X|$ the number of non-isomorphic indecomposable direct summands of X. We say that X is *basic* if it has no direct summand of the form $Y \oplus Y$ for an indecomposable A-module Y.

There is a bijection between $\mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\,A$ and a certain class of A-modules. Recall that $M \in \mathsf{mod}\,A$ is *τ-rigid* if $\mathsf{Hom}_A(M, \tau M) = 0$ where τ is the Auslander-Reiten translation. We say that $M \in \mathsf{mod}\,A$ is *τ-tilting* if it is τ-rigid and $|M| = |A|$ holds. We say that $M \in \mathsf{mod}\,A$ is *support τ-tilting* if there exists an idempotent e of A such that M is a τ-tilting $(A/(e))$-module. We denote by $\mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\,A$ the set of isomorphism classes of basic support τ-tilting A-modules, by $\tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid}\,A$ the set of isomorphism classes of basic τ-rigid A-modules, and by $\mathsf{i}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid}\,A$ the set of isomorphism classes of indecomposable τ-rigid A-modules. By [AIR, Theorem 2.7], we have a surjection

$$\mathsf{Fac} : \tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid}\,A \to \mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\,A \tag{4.1}$$

given by $M \mapsto \mathsf{Fac}\,M$, which induces a bijection

$$\mathsf{Fac} : \mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\,A \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\,A. \tag{4.2}$$

Sometimes, we use the following characterization of vanishing of $\mathsf{Hom}_A(X, \tau Y)$:

Proposition 4.1 ([AS, Proposition 5.8])**.** *Let X and Y be two A-modules. Then* $\mathsf{Hom}_A(X, \tau Y) = 0$ *if and only if* $\mathsf{Ext}^1_A(Y, X') = 0$ *for all* $X' \in \mathsf{Fac}\,X$.

We also introduce the notion of a *τ-rigid pair*. A τ-rigid pair over A is a pair (M, P) where M is a τ-rigid A-module and P is a projective A-module satisfying $\mathsf{Hom}_A(P, M) = 0$. We say that (M, P) is *basic* if both M and P are. We denote by $\tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid\text{-}pair}\, A$ the set of isomorphism classes of basic τ-rigid pairs over A and by $\mathsf{i}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid\text{-}pair}\, A$ the subset of $\tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid\text{-}pair}\, A$ consisting of indecomposable ones (*i.e.* $(M, 0)$ with M indecomposable or $(0, P)$ with P indecomposable). We identify $M \in \tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid}\, A$ with $(M, 0) \in \tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid\text{-}pair}\, A$. We say that a τ-rigid pair (M, P) is *τ-tilting* if, in addition, we have $|M| + |P| = |A|$. We denote by $\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt\text{-}pair}\, A$ the set of isomorphism classes of basic τ-tilting pairs. We have a bijection $\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt\text{-}pair}\, A \to \mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\, A$ mapping (M, P) to M. Finally, for $(M, P) \in \tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid\text{-}pair}\, A$, we denote by $\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt\text{-}pair}_{(M,P)}\, A$ the set of isomorphism classes of basic τ-tilting pairs over A having (M, P) as a direct summand.

We recall that the order on $\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt\text{-}pair}\, A \cong \mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\, A$ induced by the bijection (4.2) is characterized in the following way.

Lemma 4.2 ([AIR, Lemma 2.25])**.** *For $(T, P), (U, Q) \in \tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt\text{-}pair}\, A$, we have the inequality $(T, P) \geq (U, Q)$ if and only if $\mathsf{Hom}_A(U, \tau T) = 0$ and $\mathsf{Hom}_A(P, U) = 0$.*

Moreover, $\mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\, A \cong \tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt\text{-}pair}\, A$ is endowed with a *mutation*, exchanging two pairs (T_1, P_1) and (T_2, P_2), described in Theorem 4.3. We call $(T, P) \in \tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid\text{-}pair}\, A$ *almost τ-tilting* if $|T| + |P| = |A| - 1$.

Theorem 4.3.

(a) [AIR, Theorem 2.18] *If (T, P) is an almost τ-tilting pair, then $\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt\text{-}pair}_{(T,P)}\, A$ has exactly two elements (T_1, P_1) and (T_2, P_2).*

(b) [AIR, Theorem 2.33] *The Hasse quiver of $\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt\text{-}pair}\, A$ has an arrow linking (T_1, P_1) and (T_2, P_2) of* (a) *and all arrows occur in this way.*

Note that a version of Theorem 4.3(a) was proved in [DF, Proposition 5.7] for 2-term silting complexes.

Any τ-rigid pair has two canonical completions, as shown below.

Theorem 4.4 ([AIR, Theorem 2.10])**.** *If $(X, Q) \in \tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid\text{-}pair}\, A$, then the subposet $\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt\text{-}pair}_{(X,Q)}\, A$ of $\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt\text{-}pair}\, A$ is an interval $[(X^-, Q^-), (X^+, Q)]$. Moreover, they are characterized by the identities $\mathsf{Fac}\, X^+ = {}^{\perp}(\tau X) \cap Q^{\perp}$ and $\mathsf{Fac}\, X^- = \mathsf{Fac}\, X$.*

In Theorem 4.4, we call (X^-, Q^-) the *co-Bongartz completion of* (X, Q) and (X^+, Q) the *Bongartz completion of* (X, Q). Additionally, we observe the following.

Lemma 4.5. *Let $(T, P) \in \tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt\text{-}pair}\, A$ and X be the minimal direct summand of T such that $\mathsf{Fac}\, T = \mathsf{Fac}\, X$. Then (T, P) is the Bongartz completion of $(T/X, P)$.*

Proof. First of all, it is immediate that $(T, P) \leq ((T/X)^+, P)$. By [DIJ, Theorem 1.3], if (T, P) was not the Bongartz completion of $(T/X, P)$, there would be an arrow $(T', P') \to (T, P)$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}(\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt\text{-}pair}\, A)$ such that $T/X \in \mathsf{add}\, T'$ and $P \in \mathsf{add}\, P'$. So $P' \cong P$ and we can decompose $T' \cong M \oplus U$ and $T \cong M \oplus V$ with U and V indecomposable. We have $\mathsf{Fac}\, T = \mathsf{Fac}\, M$. So, as X is the minimal direct summand of T such that $\mathsf{Fac}\, T = \mathsf{Fac}\, X$, $\mathsf{add}\, X$ does not contain V. So V is a direct summand of T/X, hence $M \oplus U$ does not have T/X as a direct summand. It is a contradiction. $\square$

We recall that A is *τ-tilting finite* if there are only finitely many indecomposable τ-rigid A-modules. We get the following straightforward corollary of Theorem 4.3.

Corollary 4.6. *Let A be a finite-dimensional k-algebra. Then $\mathsf{f}\text{-}\mathsf{tors}\, A$ is Hasse-regular. In particular, if A is τ-tilting finite, then $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ is Hasse-regular.*

The following characterizations are shown in [DIJ] and [IRTT]:

Theorem 4.7 ([DIJ, IRTT])**.** *The following conditions are equivalent.*

(i) *A is τ-tilting finite.*
(ii) $\mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A$ *is a finite set.*
(iii) $\mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A$ *is a complete lattice.*
(iv) $\mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A = \mathsf{tors}\, A$.

On the other hand, it is a much more subtle condition for A that $\mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A$ is a lattice. It is shown in [IRTT, Theorem 0.3] that for a path algebra kQ of a connected acyclic quiver Q, $\mathsf{f\text{-}tors}(kQ)$ is a lattice if and only if Q is either a Dynkin quiver or has at most 2 vertices.

We have the following description of join-irreducible elements in $\mathsf{tors}\, A$.

Theorem 4.8 ([IRRT, Theorem 2.7 and following discussion])**.** *Let A be a finite-dimensional k-algebra.*

(a) *If A is τ-tilting finite, then the map $M \mapsto \mathsf{Fac}\, M$ of (4.1) restricts to a bijection*

$$\mathsf{Fac} : \mathsf{i}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid}\, A \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr}(\mathsf{tors}\, A).$$

(b) *More generally, the map $M \mapsto \mathsf{Fac}\, M$ restricts to a bijection*

$$\mathsf{Fac} : \mathsf{i}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid}\, A \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A \cap \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr}^{\mathsf{c}}(\mathsf{tors}\, A).$$

We finish this subsection by interpretations of the brick labelling in terms of τ-tilting modules. It has been defined by Asai for functorially finite torsion classes. By [DIJ, Theorem 1.3], $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A)$ is a full subquiver of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$. Then the brick labelling of arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A)$ has the following description.

Proposition 4.9 ([A])**.** *Let $q : \mathcal{T} \to \mathcal{U}$ be an arrow of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A)$. Then*

$$S_q \cong \frac{X}{\mathsf{Rad}_A(T, X) \cdot T}$$

where the basic support τ-tilting modules T and U corresponding to $\mathcal{T}$ and $\mathcal{U}$ via the bijection Fac are decomposed as $T = X \oplus M$ and $U = Y \oplus M$ for X an indecomposable A-module and Y an A-module which is indecomposable or zero.

We recall also bijections arising when A is τ-tilting finite. A set $\{S_i\}_{i \in I}$ of bricks (or its direct sum) is called a *semibrick* if $\mathsf{Hom}_A(S_i, S_j) = 0$ for any $i \neq j$. We denote by $\mathsf{brick}\, A$ the set of isomorphism classes of bricks of A, and by $\mathsf{sbrick}\, A$ the set of isomorphism classes of semibricks.

Proposition 4.10. *Let A be a finite-dimensional k-algebra.*

(a) [DIJ] *There is an injection $\mathsf{i}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid}\, A \to \mathsf{brick}\, A$ sending M to $M/\mathsf{rad}_{\mathsf{End}_A(M)} M$.*
(b) [A] *There is an injection $\mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\, A \to \mathsf{sbrick}\, A$ sending M to $M/\mathsf{rad}_{\mathsf{End}_A(M)} M$.*

Moreover, if A is τ-tilting finite, these maps are bijections.

Notice that Theorem 3.3(c) given before extends Proposition 4.10(a), using Proposition 4.9 and Theorem 4.8.

4.2. **Wide subcategories.** Let A be a finite-dimensional k-algebra. This subsection deals with combinatorial interpretation of wide subcategories in $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ in terms of bricks. Recall that a full subcategory $\mathcal{W} \subseteq \mathsf{mod}\, A$ is *wide* if it is stable by extension, kernel and cokernel. In particular it is an abelian category. We denote by $\mathsf{wide}\, A$ the set of wide subcategories of $\mathsf{mod}\, A$.

Before going further, we recall the following relation between semibricks and wide subcategories of $\mathsf{mod}\, A$.

Proposition 4.11 ([Ri1])**.** *There is a bijection*

$$\mathsf{Filt} : \mathsf{sbrick}\, A \to \mathsf{wide}\, A$$

mapping a semibrick $\mathcal{S}$ to the full subcategory of A-modules that are filtered by bricks of $\mathcal{S}$. The inverse bijection associates to $\mathcal{W} \in \mathsf{wide}\, A$ the set of its simple objects.

For $(N, Q) \in \tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid\text{-}pair}\, A$, as in Theorem 4.4, we denote by (N^+, Q^+) and (N^-, Q) the Bongartz and co-Bongartz completions of (N, Q). Then, we consider the torsion classes

$$\mathcal{U}(N, Q) := \mathsf{Fac}\, N^- = \mathsf{Fac}\, N \quad \text{and} \qquad \mathcal{T}(N, Q) := \mathsf{Fac}\, N^+ = {}^\perp(\tau N) \cap Q^\perp,$$

and the full subcategory

$$\mathcal{W}(N, Q) := \mathcal{T}(N, Q) \cap \mathcal{U}(N, Q)^\perp = {}^\perp(\tau N) \cap Q^\perp \cap N^\perp.$$

Our starting point is the following, which is mostly in the article of Jasso about τ-tilting reduction [J].

Theorem 4.12. *Let A be a finite-dimensional algebra and $(N, Q) \in \tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid\text{-}pair}\, A$.*

(a) *The subcategory $\mathcal{W}(N, Q)$ is a wide subcategory of $\mathsf{mod}\, A$.*

(b) *Let $C_{N,Q} := \mathsf{End}_A(N^+)/[N]$ where $[N]$ is the ideal consisting of endomorphisms that factor through $\mathsf{add}\, N$. Then there is an equivalence of categories*

$$F_{N,Q} : \mathcal{W}(N, Q) \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathsf{mod}\, C_{N,Q},$$

mapping X to $\mathsf{Hom}_A(N^+, X)$.

(c) *There is an isomorphism of lattices*

$$[\mathcal{U}(N, Q), \mathcal{T}(N, Q)] \xrightarrow[\sim]{\psi_{N,Q}} \mathsf{tors}\, C_{N,Q}$$

with $\psi_{N,Q}(\mathcal{V}) = F_{N,Q}(\mathcal{V} \cap \mathcal{W}(N, Q))$.

(d) *If A is τ-tilting finite, then there is an isomorphism of lattices*

$$\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt\text{-}pair}_{(N,Q)}\, A \xrightarrow[\sim]{\mathsf{Fac}} [\mathcal{U}(N, Q), \mathcal{T}(N, Q)].$$

Proof. (a) As $\mathcal{T}(N, Q)$ and $\mathcal{U}(N, Q)^\perp$ are stable by extensions, so is $\mathcal{W} = \mathcal{W}(N, Q)$. Let $f : X \to Y$ be a morphism in $\mathcal{W}$. Let us prove that $\mathsf{Ker}\, f \in \mathcal{W}$. We have $\mathsf{Ker}\, f \in \mathsf{Sub}\, X \subseteq Q^\perp \cap N^\perp$, so we need to prove that $\mathsf{Ker}\, f \in {}^\perp(\tau N)$. By applying $\mathsf{Hom}_A(-, \tau N)$ to the short exact sequence $0 \to \mathsf{Ker}\, f \to X \to \mathsf{Im}\, f \to 0$, we get an exact sequence

$$0 = \mathsf{Hom}_A(X, \tau N) \to \mathsf{Hom}_A(\mathsf{Ker}\, f, \tau N) \to \mathsf{Ext}^1_A(\mathsf{Im}\, f, \tau N).$$

By Auslander-Reiten duality,

$$\mathsf{Ext}^1_A(\mathsf{Im}\, f, \tau N) = \underline{\mathsf{Hom}}_A(N, \mathsf{Im}\, f) \subseteq \underline{\mathsf{Hom}}_A(N, Y) = 0,$$

so we get $\mathsf{Ker}\, f \in \mathcal{W}$. Dually, we have $\mathsf{Cok}\, f \in \mathcal{W}$.

(b) Jasso proved the result when $Q = 0$ in [J, Theorem 1.4]. For the general case, denote $A' := A/(e)$ where e is the idempotent corresponding to Q. Then as a full subcategory of $\mathsf{mod}\, A$, we have $\mathsf{mod}\, A' = Q^{\perp}$. Therefore, the result of Jasso for $(N, 0) \in \tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid}\text{-}\mathsf{pair}\, A'$ implies the general result.

(c) As in the proof of (b), this is a consequence of [J, Theorem 1.5] which establishes the bijection when $Q = 0$.

(d) This is a consequence of (4.2) and Theorem 4.4. $\square$

We deduce from Theorem 4.12 and (4.2) the compatibility of the brick labelling with the τ-tilting reduction which is described in Theorem 4.12(b). We keep the notation of Theorem 4.12.

Proposition 4.13. *For $(N, Q) \in \tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid}\text{-}\mathsf{pair}\, A$, consider an arrow $q : \mathcal{T} \to \mathcal{U}$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}[\mathcal{U}(N, Q), \mathcal{T}(N, Q)]$ and the corresponding arrow $\bar{q} : \psi_{N,Q}(\mathcal{T}) \to \psi_{N,Q}(\mathcal{U})$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, C_{N,Q})$. Then we have $S_q \in \mathcal{W}(N, Q)$ and $S_{\bar{q}} = F_{N,Q}(S_q)$.*

Proof. By definition, $S_q \in \mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}^{\perp}$. As $\mathcal{U}(N, Q) \subseteq \mathcal{U} \subseteq \mathcal{T} \subseteq \mathcal{T}(N, Q)$, we get $S_q \in \mathcal{T}(N, Q) \cap \mathcal{U}(N, Q)^{\perp} = \mathcal{W}(N, Q)$. Also $S_q \in (\mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{W}(N, Q)) \cap (\mathcal{U} \cap \mathcal{W}(N, Q))^{\perp}$, so, as $F_{N,Q}$ is an equivalence of categories, $F_{N,Q}(S_q) \in \psi_{N,Q}(\mathcal{T}) \cap \psi_{N,Q}(\mathcal{U})^{\perp}$. Therefore $F_{N,Q}(S_q)$ is the label of $\bar{q}$. $\square$

Definition 4.14. A subset of $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ of the form $[\mathcal{U}(N, Q), \mathcal{T}(N, Q)]$ for some basic τ-rigid pair (N, Q) is called a *polytope* or an *ℓ-polytope* where $\ell := n - |N| - |Q|$.

Remark 4.15. Suppose that A is τ-tilting finite. Then 1-polytopes correspond to arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$. Moreover, an ℓ-polytope is ℓ-Hasse-regular, using the isomorphism of lattices $\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\text{-}\mathsf{pair}_{(N,Q)}\, A \cong [\mathcal{U}(N, Q), \mathcal{T}(N, Q)]$ and Theorem 4.3. So 2-polytopes are polygons in the sense of Section 2.1. We prove in Proposition 4.21 that the converse holds and $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ is polygonal.

We have the following result about bricks in polytopes of $\mathsf{tors}\, A$.

Theorem 4.16. *Let A be a finite-dimensional algebra. Let (N, Q) be a basic τ-rigid pair and $[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}] = [\mathcal{U}(N, Q), \mathcal{T}(N, Q)]$ be the corresponding polytope of $\mathsf{tors}\, A$. Let $\mathcal{W} = \mathcal{W}(N, Q) \in \mathsf{wide}\, A$.*

(a) *The set $\mathcal{S}$ of simple objects of $\mathcal{W}$ is a semibrick of A satisfying $\mathcal{W} = \mathsf{Filt}\, \mathcal{S}$.*
(b) *Bricks in $\mathcal{W}$ are exactly the labels of arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}] \subseteq \mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$.*
(c) *The semibrick $\mathcal{S}$ consists of labels of arrows incident to $\mathcal{U}$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$.*
(d) *The semibrick $\mathcal{S}$ consists of labels of arrows incident to $\mathcal{T}$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$.*

We denote $\mathcal{S}$ by $\mathsf{S}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$.

Proof. First, we consider the case where $(N, Q) = (0, 0)$, hence $\mathcal{U} = 0$ and $\mathcal{T} = \mathsf{mod}\, A$. In this case, $\mathcal{S}$ consists of simple A-modules, and (a) is immediate as A is a finite-dimensional algebra and $\mathcal{W} = \mathsf{mod}\, A$. By Theorem 3.3(c), all bricks appear as labels of arrows in $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$, so (b) holds. Proposition 3.16 implies (c) and (d).

For a general (N, Q), let $\mathcal{S}$ be the set of simple objects in the abelian category $\mathcal{W}$. As each object of $\mathcal{W}$ has finite length, we have $\mathsf{Filt}\, \mathcal{S} = \mathcal{W}$. Moreover, Proposition 4.13 tells us that the isomorphism

$$\psi_{N,Q} : [\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}] \cong \mathsf{tors}\, C_{N,Q}$$

is compatible with the brick labelling, via the equivalence $F_{N,Q} : \mathcal{W} \to \mathsf{mod}\, C_{N,Q}$. Then, the conclusion for (N, Q) follows the results for $(0, 0) \in \tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid}\text{-}\mathsf{pair}\, C_{N,Q}$. $\square$

We give the following description of semibricks in terms of arrows in $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$.

Proposition 4.17. *Let A a finite-dimensional algebra. Let $(T,P) \in \tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt\text{-}pair}\, A$ and consider the smallest direct summand X of T such that $\mathsf{Fac}\, X = \mathsf{Fac}\, T$.*

(a) *For an indecomposable direct summand (N,Q) of (T,P), the mutation of (T,P) at (N,Q) is smaller than (T,P) if and only if N is a direct summand of X and $Q = 0$.*

(b) *We have $T/\mathsf{rad}_{\mathsf{End}_A(T)}(T) = X/\mathsf{rad}_{\mathsf{End}_A(X)}(X)$. Moreover, $T/\mathsf{rad}_{\mathsf{End}_A(T)}(T)$ is the direct sum of the labels of arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ starting at $\mathsf{Fac}\, T$.*

Proof. (a) By Lemma 4.5, (T,P) is the Bongartz completion of $(T/X, P)$. In particular, if $N \in \mathsf{add}\, X$ and $Q = 0$, the mutation of (T,P) at (N,Q) contains $(T/X, P)$ as a direct summand, hence is smaller than (T,P). If $N \notin \mathsf{add}\, X$ or $Q \neq 0$, then $\mathsf{Fac}\, T/N \supseteq \mathsf{Fac}\, X = \mathsf{Fac}\, T$, hence the mutation of (T,P) at (N,Q) is bigger than (T,P).

(b) We have

$$\frac{T}{\mathsf{rad}_{\mathsf{End}_A(T)}(T)} = \frac{X}{\mathsf{Rad}_A(T,X)\cdot T} \oplus \frac{T/X}{\mathsf{Rad}_A(T,T/X)\cdot T}.$$

As $\mathsf{Fac}\, T = \mathsf{Fac}\, X$ and $\mathsf{add}\, X \cap \mathsf{add}(T/X) = 0$, there is a radical surjective map π from X^ℓ to T/X for some integer ℓ, hence $\mathsf{Rad}_A(T,T/X)\cdot T \supseteq \mathsf{Im}\, \pi = T/X$, so the second term vanishes:

$$\frac{T}{\mathsf{rad}_{\mathsf{End}_A(T)}(T)} = \frac{X}{\mathsf{Rad}_A(T,X)\cdot T}.$$

This is the direct sum of the labels of arrows starting at (T,P), by (a) and Proposition 4.9. We have proved the second part of the claim.

We have

$$\mathsf{Rad}_A(T,X)\cdot T = \mathsf{Rad}_A(X,X)\cdot X + \mathsf{Rad}_A(T/X,X)\cdot (T/X).$$

For any $f : T/X \to X$, the image of f coincides with the image of $f\pi : X^\ell \to X$ which is radical, as π is. So $\mathsf{Rad}_A(T/X,X)\cdot(T/X) \subseteq \mathsf{Rad}_A(X,X)\cdot X$, and $\mathsf{Rad}_A(T,X)\cdot T = \mathsf{Rad}_A(X,X)\cdot X$, hence

$$\frac{T}{\mathsf{rad}_{\mathsf{End}_A(T)}(T)} = \frac{X}{\mathsf{Rad}_A(X,X)\cdot X} = \frac{X}{\mathsf{rad}_{\mathsf{End}_A(X)}(X)}. \qquad \square$$

We deduce the following bijection between $\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt\text{-}pair}\, A$ and $\mathsf{wide}\, A$ when A is τ-tilting finite.

Theorem 4.18. *Let A be a finite-dimensional algebra that is τ-tilting finite. Then there is a bijection*

$$\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt\text{-}pair}\, A \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathsf{wide}\, A$$

mapping a pair (T,P) to $\mathcal{W}(T/X,P)$ where X is the minimal summand of T satisfying $\mathsf{Fac}\, X = \mathsf{Fac}\, T$.

Proof. By Propositions 4.11 and 4.10(b), there are bijections

$$\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt\text{-}pair}\, A \to \mathsf{sbrick}\, A \xrightarrow{\mathsf{Filt}} \mathsf{wide}\, A,$$

where the first map maps (T,P) to $T/\mathsf{rad}_{\mathsf{End}_A(T)}(T)$. So it suffices to prove $\mathsf{Filt}\, L = \mathcal{W}(T/X,P)$ where $L := T/\mathsf{rad}_{\mathsf{End}_A(T)}(T)$.

By Lemma 4.5, (T, P) is the Bongartz completion of $(T/X, P)$ so the maximum of the polytope $I := \tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt\text{-}pair}_{(T/X,P)} A$. By Lemma 4.17(a), all arrows starting at (T, P) in $\mathsf{Hasse}(\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt\text{-}pair}\, A)$ are in $\mathsf{Hasse}\, I$, and by Lemma 4.17(b), they are labelled by the indecomposable direct summands of L. So, by Theorem 4.16(a)(d), the indecomposable direct summands of L are the simple objects of $\mathcal{W}(T/X, P)$. Therefore, $\mathsf{Filt}\, L = \mathcal{W}(T/X, P)$. ☐

We give more details about Theorem 4.16(c)(d):

Proposition 4.19. *Let $[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ be an ℓ-polytope in $\mathsf{tors}\, A$. Then there exist indexings*

- $\alpha_i : \mathcal{T} \to \mathcal{T}_i$, $1 \leq i \leq \ell$ *of arrows pointing from $\mathcal{T}$ in $[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$,*
- $\beta_i : \mathcal{U}_i \to \mathcal{U}$, $1 \leq i \leq \ell$ *of arrows pointing toward $\mathcal{U}$ in $[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$,*

such that the following hold:

(a) *We have $\mathcal{U} = \bigwedge_{i=1}^{\ell} \mathcal{T}_i$;*
(b) *We have $\mathcal{T} = \bigvee_{i=1}^{\ell} \mathcal{U}_i$;*
(c) *For $i, j \in \{1, \ldots, \ell\}$, $\mathcal{T}_i \not\supseteq \mathcal{U}_j$ if and only if $i = j$;*
(d) *For any $i \in \{1, \ldots, \ell\}$, the same brick labels α_i and β_i.*

Proof. As in the proof of Theorem 4.16, we only have to consider the case where $\mathcal{U} = 0$ and $\mathcal{T} = \mathsf{mod}\, A$. Let $\{S_1, S_2, \ldots, S_\ell\}$ be the set of isomorphism classes of simple A-modules. Then, using Proposition 3.16, putting $\alpha_i : \mathsf{mod}\, A \to {}^{\perp}S_i =: \mathcal{T}_i$ and $\beta_i : \mathcal{U}_i := \mathsf{Filt}\, S_i \to 0$, the assertions follow. ☐

We give also an alternative way to construct polytopes, which is a kind of converse to Proposition 4.19.

Proposition 4.20.

(a) *Let $\mathcal{T} \in \mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A$. Consider ℓ distinct arrows $\alpha_i : \mathcal{T} \to \mathcal{T}_i$ of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$. Let $\mathcal{U} := \bigwedge_{i=1}^{\ell} \mathcal{T}_i$. Then $[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ is an ℓ-polytope.*
(b) *Let $\mathcal{U} \in \mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A$. Consider ℓ distinct arrows $\beta_i : \mathcal{U}_i \to \mathcal{U}$ of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$. Let $\mathcal{T} := \bigvee_{i=1}^{\ell} \mathcal{U}_i$. Then $[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ is an ℓ-polytope.*

Proof. By duality, we prove only (b). By [DIJ, Theorem 1.3], all $\mathcal{U}_i$ are in $\mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A$. Thanks to Theorem 4.3, the basic τ-tilting pairs corresponding to $\mathcal{U}$, $\mathcal{U}_1$, $\mathcal{U}_2$, $\ldots$, $\mathcal{U}_\ell$ admit a maximal common direct summand (N, Q) with $|N| + |Q| = |A| - \ell$. All $\mathcal{U}_i$'s and $\mathcal{U}$ appear in the ℓ-polytope $[\mathcal{U}(N, Q), \mathcal{T}(N, Q)]$, so $\mathcal{T} = \bigvee_{i=1}^{\ell} \mathcal{U}_i \in [\mathcal{U}(N, Q), \mathcal{T}(N, Q)]$, and $[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}] \subseteq [\mathcal{U}(N, Q), \mathcal{T}(N, Q)]$.

As the β_i are ℓ arrows pointing toward $\mathcal{U}$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}([\mathcal{U}(N, Q), \mathcal{T}(N, Q)] \cap \mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A)$ and $[\mathcal{U}(N, Q), \mathcal{T}(N, Q)] \cap \mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A$ is ℓ-Hasse-regular, we have $\mathcal{U} = \mathcal{U}(N, Q)$ and the β_i are all arrows pointing toward $\mathcal{U}$. Hence, by Proposition 4.19(b), we have $\mathcal{T}(N, Q) = \mathcal{T}$. ☐

Additionally, we show that if A is τ-tilting finite, then $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ is polygonal as defined in Section 2.1.

Proposition 4.21. *Let A be a finite-dimensional algebra that is τ-tilting finite. The following hold:*

(a) *The lattice $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ is polygonal. The polygons of $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ are precisely the 2-polytopes.*

(b) *Let* $[\mathcal{U},\mathcal{T}]$ *be a polygon of* $\mathsf{tors}\,A$ *and* S *be a brick in* $\mathcal{T}\cap\mathcal{U}^\perp$. *Then:*
- *if* $S\in\mathsf{S}[\mathcal{U},\mathcal{T}]$, *then* S *labels exactly two arrows of* $[\mathcal{U},\mathcal{T}]$*;*
- *if* $S\notin\mathsf{S}[\mathcal{U},\mathcal{T}]$, *then* S *labels exactly one arrow of* $[\mathcal{U},\mathcal{T}]$.

Proof. (a) Let $\mathcal{T}_1\to\mathcal{U}$ and $\mathcal{T}_2\to\mathcal{U}$ be distinct arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\,A)$. By Proposition 4.20, $[\mathcal{U},\mathcal{T}_1\vee\mathcal{T}_2]$ is a 2-polytope, hence a polygon. The other condition for polygonality is proved dually. As polygons are of the form $[\mathcal{U},\mathcal{T}_1\vee\mathcal{T}_2]$ for some distinct arrows $\mathcal{T}_1\to\mathcal{U}$ and $\mathcal{T}_2\to\mathcal{U}$, we have also proved that polygons are 2-polytopes.

(b) By Theorem 4.16(b)(c)(d), S labels at least two arrows if $S\in\mathsf{S}[\mathcal{U},\mathcal{T}]$ and S labels at least one arrow otherwise.

If two distinct arrows $q_1:\mathcal{T}_1\to\mathcal{U}_1$ and $q_2:\mathcal{T}_2\to\mathcal{U}_2$ belong to the same path of $\mathsf{Hasse}[\mathcal{U},\mathcal{T}]$, we can suppose without loss of generality that $\mathcal{T}_2\subseteq\mathcal{U}_1$. Then the label of q_1 is in $\mathcal{U}_1^\perp$ and the label of q_2 is in $\mathcal{T}_2$, so these labels are distinct as $\mathcal{U}_1^\perp\cap\mathcal{T}_2=0$. As a polygon has two maximal paths, S labels at most two arrows of $[\mathcal{U},\mathcal{T}]$.

Consider the arrows $\mathcal{T}\to\mathcal{V}_1$ and $\mathcal{T}\to\mathcal{V}_2$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}[\mathcal{U},\mathcal{T}]$. If two distinct arrows $q_1:\mathcal{T}_1\to\mathcal{U}_1$ and $q_2:\mathcal{T}_2\to\mathcal{U}_2$ belong to different paths of $\mathsf{Hasse}([\mathcal{U},\mathcal{T}]\setminus\{\mathcal{T}\})$, we can suppose without loss of generality that $\mathcal{T}_1\subseteq\mathcal{V}_1$ and $\mathcal{T}_2\subseteq\mathcal{V}_2$. So the label of q_1 is in $\mathcal{V}_1\cap\mathcal{U}^\perp$ and the label of q_2 is in $\mathcal{V}_2\cap\mathcal{U}^\perp$. As $\mathcal{V}_1\cap\mathcal{V}_2=\mathcal{U}$, the labels of q_1 and q_2 have to be distinct. Combining this assertion with the first one, we have proved that all labels of arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}([\mathcal{U},\mathcal{T}]\setminus\{\mathcal{T}\})$ have to be distinct. So, if $S\notin\mathsf{S}[\mathcal{U},\mathcal{T}]$, S cannot label two arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}[\mathcal{U},\mathcal{T}]$. □

4.3. **Algebraic characterizations of the forcing order.** The aim of this subsection is to describe the forcing order on bricks in terms of representation theory. We start with a characterization which holds for any finite-dimensional algebra that is τ-tilting finite.

Definition 4.22. Define the *filtration order* $\rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{f}}$ on $\mathsf{brick}\,A$ as the transitive closure of the following.
- $S_1\rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{f}} S_2$ if there is a semibrick $\{S_1\}\cup E$ such that $S_2\in\mathsf{Filt}(\{S_1\}\cup E)\setminus\mathsf{Filt}\,E$.

Define the *pair filtration order* $\rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{pf}}$ on $\mathsf{brick}\,A$ as the transitive closure of the following.
- $S_1\rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{pf}} S_2$ if there is a semibrick $\{S_1,S_1'\}$ such that $S_2\in\mathsf{Filt}\{S_1,S_1'\}\setminus\{S_1'\}$.

We have the following first main result in this subsection.

Theorem 4.23. *Let A be a finite-dimensional k-algebra that is τ-tilting finite. The forcing order $\rightsquigarrow$, the filtration order $\rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{f}}$ and the pair filtration order $\rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{pf}}$ coincide. In particular, for $S_1,S_2\in\mathsf{brick}\,A$, if $S_1\rightsquigarrow S_2$, then S_1 is a subfactor of S_2.*

We start with a lemma:

Lemma 4.24. *Let A be a finite-dimensional k-algebra that is τ-tilting finite. If $E\cup\{S_1\}\in\mathsf{sbrick}\,A$ and $S_2\in\mathsf{Filt}(E\cup\{S_1\})\setminus\mathsf{Filt}\,E$ is a brick then $S_1\rightsquigarrow S_2$.*

Proof. By Theorem 4.18, there exists $(N,Q)\in\tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid\text{-}pair}\,A$ such that $\mathcal{W}(N,Q)=\mathsf{Filt}(E\cup\{S_1\})$. Let us denote $\mathcal{U}=\mathcal{U}(N,Q)$ and $\mathcal{T}=\mathcal{T}(N,Q)$. By Theorem 4.16(b), S_2 labels an arrow $\mathcal{T}_1\to\mathcal{T}_2$ of $[\mathcal{U},\mathcal{T}]$.

Let us prove by induction on $\mathcal{T}_2\in[\mathcal{U},\mathcal{T}]$ that $S_1\rightsquigarrow S_2$. First of all, if $\mathcal{T}_2=\mathcal{U}$, then $S_2\in E\cup\{S_1\}$ holds by Theorem 4.16(c). By our assumption, $S_2\notin\mathsf{Filt}\,E$, so $S_2=S_1$.

Otherwise, suppose that $\mathcal{T}_2 \supsetneq \mathcal{U}$. Then there exists an arrow $\mathcal{T}_2 \to \mathcal{T}_3$ in $[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$. Taking the common summands of the τ-tilting pairs corresponding to $\mathcal{T}_1$, $\mathcal{T}_2$ and $\mathcal{T}_3$, we obtain a 2-polytope $[\mathcal{U}', \mathcal{T}'] \subseteq [\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$, hence a polygon, containing the arrows $\mathcal{T}_1 \to \mathcal{T}_2$ and $\mathcal{T}_2 \to \mathcal{T}_3$. If $\mathcal{T}' = \mathcal{T}_1$, then S_2 labels an arrow ending at $\mathcal{U}' \subsetneq \mathcal{T}_2$ by Theorem 4.16(c)(d). By the induction hypothesis, we have $S_1 \rightsquigarrow S_2$.

It remains to consider the case $\mathcal{T}' \neq \mathcal{T}_1$. Let $\mathsf{S}[\mathcal{U}', \mathcal{T}'] = \{S_3, S_4\}$. Then $S_3 \rightsquigarrow S_2$ and $S_4 \rightsquigarrow S_2$ hold by Proposition 2.4. Moreover, as $\mathsf{Filt}(S_3, S_4) \ni S_2 \notin \mathsf{Filt}\, E$, either $S_3 \notin \mathsf{Filt}\, E$ or $S_4 \notin \mathsf{Filt}\, E$ holds. Since S_3 and S_4 label arrows ending at $\mathcal{U}' \subsetneq \mathcal{T}_2$, either $S_1 \rightsquigarrow S_3$ or $S_1 \rightsquigarrow S_4$ holds by the induction hypothesis. So $S_1 \rightsquigarrow S_2$ holds. $\square$

Proof of Theorem 4.23. Proposition 4.21(a) says that $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ is polygonal, so by Proposition 2.4, the forcing order coincides with the polygonal order.

Clearly $S_1 \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{pf}} S_2$ implies $S_1 \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{f}} S_2$. Thanks to Lemma 4.24 and by transitivity of $\rightsquigarrow$, $S_1 \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{f}} S_2$ implies $S_1 \rightsquigarrow S_2$.

We show that $S_1 \rightsquigarrow S_2$ implies $S_1 \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{pf}} S_2$. As $\rightsquigarrow$ and $\rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{p}}$ on $\mathsf{Hasse}_1(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ coincide, where $\rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{p}}$ is the polygonal forcing, it suffices to consider the case where there are arrows q_1 and q_2 labelled by S_1 and S_2 such that $q_1 \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{p}} q_2$ in a polygon $[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ of $\mathsf{tors}\, A$. If $q_1 \leftrightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{p}} q_2$, we have $S_1 \cong S_2$, so $S_1 \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{pf}} S_2$. So we assume that q_1 and q_2 are not forcing equivalent. Then q_1 is an arrow of $\mathsf{Hasse}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ incident to $\mathcal{T}$ or $\mathcal{U}$ and q_2 is an arrow of $\mathsf{Hasse}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ that is not incident to $\mathcal{T}$ or $\mathcal{U}$. By Theorem 4.16, the semibrick $\mathsf{S}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ is of the form $\{S_1, S_1'\}$ and S_2 belongs to $\mathsf{Filt}\{S_1, S_1'\}$. Then, by Proposition 4.21(b), $S_2 \ncong S_1'$, so $S_1 \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{pf}} S_2$ holds.

The last statement is clear since $\rightsquigarrow$ coincides with $\rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{f}}$. $\square$

We define a convenient concept.

Definition 4.25. An A-module is *multiplicity free* if it has no repetition in its composition series.

Notice that a multiplicity free indecomposable module is a brick. Before giving more specific characterizations, we give the following elementary observation.

Lemma 4.26. *Let* $\{S, S'\} \in \mathsf{sbrick}\, A$ *with* $S \ncong S'$ *and consider a non-split short exact sequence* $0 \to S \to X \to S' \to 0$. *Then* X *is a brick.*

Proof. Recall that S and S' are two non-isomorphic simple objects in the abelian category $\mathcal{W} := \mathsf{Filt}(S, S')$. By assumption, X has length 2 in $\mathcal{W}$ and is not isomorphic to $S \oplus S'$. Thus X is indecomposable and multiplicity free in $\mathcal{W}$, and hence it is a brick. $\square$

For multiplicity free bricks, the forcing order is described in a very simple way.

Corollary 4.27. *Let* A *be a finite-dimensional algebra that is* τ*-tilting finite. Consider* $X, Y \in \mathsf{brick}\, A$*, such that* Y *is multiplicity free. Then* $X \rightsquigarrow Y$ *if and only if* X *is a subfactor of* Y.

Proof. By Theorem 4.23, it suffices to prove 'if' part. Suppose that X is a subfactor of Y. We show by induction on $\dim Y - \dim X$ that X forces Y. This is clear if $\dim Y = \dim X$. Suppose $\dim Y > \dim X$. Then there exists a subfactor X' of Y, a simple A-module S and a non-split short exact sequence of one of the following forms:

$$\xi : 0 \to S \to X' \to X \to 0 \ \text{ or } \ \xi' : 0 \to X \to X' \to S \to 0.$$

As X' is a subfactor of Y, it is also multiplicity free and hence $\{X, S\}$ is a semibrick. By Lemma 4.26, X' is a brick and by Theorem 4.23, X forces X'. On the other hand, by induction hypothesis, X' forces Y. Therefore X forces Y. $\square$

In [IRRT], the forcing order is shown to be equivalent to the *doubleton extension order* when A is a preprojective algebras of Dynkin type. We end this section by proving this for a much more general class of algebras.

Definition 4.28 ([IRRT])**.** The *doubleton extension order* on $\mathsf{brick}\, A$ is the transitive closure $\rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{d}}$ of the relation defined by: $S_1 \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{d}} S_2$ if there exists a brick S_1' such that

$\dim \mathsf{Ext}_A^1(S_1, S_1') = 1$ and there is an exact sequence $0 \to S_1' \to S_2 \to S_1 \to 0$;

or $\dim \mathsf{Ext}_A^1(S_1', S_1) = 1$ and there is an exact sequence $0 \to S_1 \to S_2 \to S_1' \to 0$.

We will consider bricks having the following stronger property.

Definition 4.29. A brick $S \in \mathsf{mod}\, A$ is called a *stone* if $\mathsf{Ext}_A^1(S, S) = 0$. It is called a *$k$-stone* if additionally $\mathsf{End}_A(S) \cong k$.

We give the following characterization that is the second main theorem of this subsection.

Theorem 4.30. *Let A be a finite-dimensional k-algebra that is τ-tilting finite such that all bricks of $\mathsf{mod}\, A$ are k-stones. Then the forcing order $\rightsquigarrow$ on $\mathsf{brick}\, A$ coincides with the doubleton extension order $\rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{d}}$.*

From now on, until the end of this subsection, we suppose that A is τ-tilting finite and all bricks are k-stones. We start with the following observation.

Lemma 4.31. *Let $\{S, S'\}$ be a semibrick of A. Then $\dim \mathsf{Ext}_A^1(S', S)$ is 0 or 1. In the latter case, the non-split short exact sequence $0 \to S \to X \to S' \to 0$ satisfies:*

(a) $\mathsf{Hom}_A(X, S) = \mathsf{Hom}_A(S', X) = \mathsf{Ext}_A^1(X, S) = \mathsf{Ext}_A^1(S', X) = 0$*;*
(b) $\dim \mathsf{Hom}_A(S, X) = \dim \mathsf{Hom}_A(X, S') = 1$*;*
(c) $\dim \mathsf{Ext}_A^1(S, X)$ *is either* 0 *or* 1*;*
(d) $\dim \mathsf{Ext}_A^1(X, S')$ *is either* 0 *or* 1.

Proof. We suppose that $\mathsf{Ext}_A^1(S', S) \neq 0$. Let us consider a non-split short exact sequence

$$\xi : 0 \to S \to X \to S' \to 0.$$

According to Lemma 4.26, X is also a brick and hence a k-stone. Applying $\mathsf{Hom}_A(-, S')$ to ξ gives $\dim \mathsf{Hom}_A(X, S') = 1$. Applying $\mathsf{Hom}_A(-, S)$ to ξ gives the exact sequence

$$0 \to \mathsf{Hom}_A(X, S) \to \mathsf{Hom}_A(S, S) \to \mathsf{Ext}_A^1(S', S) \to \mathsf{Ext}_A^1(X, S) \to 0. \tag{4.3}$$

Because ξ does not split and $\mathsf{End}_A(S) \cong k$, we obtain $\mathsf{Hom}_A(X, S) = 0$. Then, applying $\mathsf{Hom}_A(X, -)$ to ξ yields the exact sequence

$$\begin{aligned} 0 = \mathsf{Hom}_A(X, S) &\to \mathsf{Hom}_A(X, X) \to \mathsf{Hom}_A(X, S') \\ &\to \mathsf{Ext}_A^1(X, S) \to \mathsf{Ext}_A^1(X, X) = 0. \end{aligned}$$

Since $\dim \mathsf{Hom}_A(X, S') = 1$, $\mathsf{Hom}_A(X, X) \to \mathsf{Hom}_A(X, S')$ is surjective, therefore $\mathsf{Ext}^1_A(X, S) = 0$. Again by (4.3), we get $\dim \mathsf{Ext}^1_A(S', S) = 1$. The dual reasoning implies that $\dim \mathsf{Hom}_A(S, X) = 1$ and $\mathsf{Hom}_A(S', X) = \mathsf{Ext}^1_A(S', X) = 0$.

We proved the first part of the Lemma, (a) and (b). For (c), applying $\mathsf{Hom}_A(S, -)$ to ξ gives the exact sequence

$$0 = \mathsf{Ext}^1_A(S, S) \to \mathsf{Ext}^1_A(S, X) \to \mathsf{Ext}^1_A(S, S').$$

Exchanging the role of S and S', we have already proven that $\dim \mathsf{Ext}^1_A(S, S')$ is 0 or 1, so (c) holds. Finally, (d) is dual to (c). $\square$

We deduce a description of $\mathsf{Filt}(S_0, S_1)$:

Lemma 4.32. *Let $\{S_0, S_1\}$ be a semibrick with $S_0 \ncong S_1$. Then we have an equivalence of categories $\mathsf{Filt}(S_0, S_1) \cong \mathsf{mod}(kQ/I)$ where*

$$Q = \left(\begin{tikzcd} \bullet \arrow[r, bend left] & \bullet \arrow[l, bend left] \end{tikzcd} \right)$$

and I is an ideal satisfying $(Q_1^N) \subseteq I \subseteq (Q_1)$ for N big enough, where (Q_1^ℓ) is the two-sided ideal generated by paths of length ℓ. Moreover, S_0 and S_1 correspond to the simple kQ/I modules.

Proof. We start with the case where A is basic with two isomorphism classes of simple A-modules S_0 and S_1. Denote $E = A/\operatorname{\mathsf{rad}} A$. As A-modules, we have $E \cong S_0 \oplus S_1$. So, as $\mathsf{mod}\, E \subseteq \mathsf{mod}\, A$ is fully faithful and S_0 and S_1 are k-stones, we get $E \cong \mathsf{End}_E(E) \cong \mathsf{End}_A(E) \cong k \times k$ as k-algebras. So A is *elementary* in the sense of [ARS, Section III.1]. We consider the E-bimodule $F := \operatorname{\mathsf{rad}} A/ \operatorname{\mathsf{rad}}^2 A$. By [ARS, Theorem III.1.9(b)], there is a surjective morphism $\phi : T_E(F) \twoheadrightarrow A$ where $T_E(F)$ is the tensor algebra $\bigoplus_{n \geq 0} F^{\otimes_E n}$ and $(F^N) \subseteq \mathsf{Ker}\, \phi \subseteq (F^2)$. Let e_0 and e_1 be orthogonal primitive idempotents corresponding to S_0 and S_1 respectively. For $i, j \in \{0, 1\}$, $\dim e_i F e_j$ is the multiplicity of S_i as a direct summand of the E-module Fe_j, that is, by [ARS, Proposition III.1.15(a)], $\dim \mathsf{Ext}^1_A(S_j, S_i)$. As S_0 and S_1 are stones, $\mathsf{Ext}^1_A(S_0, S_0) = 0 = \mathsf{Ext}^1_A(S_1, S_1)$. Moreover, by Lemma 4.31, $\dim \mathsf{Ext}^1_A(S_0, S_1) \leq 1$, and $\dim \mathsf{Ext}^1_A(S_1, S_0) \leq 1$, so we deduce from the above discussion that $T_E(F)$ is a quotient of kQ. The result follows in this case.

Consider now the general case. We know that $\mathcal{W} := \mathsf{Filt}(S_0, S_1)$ is a wide subcategory. Moreover, as $\mathsf{mod}\, A$ is τ-tilting finite, using Theorem 4.16, $\mathcal{W}$ is functorially finite. Hence, it is easy that a minimal left $\mathcal{W}$-approximation P of A is a progenerator of $\mathcal{W}$. So, by Morita theory, $\mathcal{W} \cong \mathsf{mod}\, B$ for $B = \mathsf{End}_A(P)$, which is a basic finite-dimensional k-algebra and satisfies the assumptions of the previous paragraph. The conclusion follows. $\square$

From the above, we deduce the following characterization of polygons in $\mathsf{tors}\, A$:

Proposition 4.33. *Suppose that $[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ is a polygon of $\mathsf{tors}\, A$, and let $\{S_0, S_1\} = \mathsf{S}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$. Depending on $(\dim \mathsf{Ext}^1_A(S_1, S_0), \dim \mathsf{Ext}^1_A(S_0, S_1))$, the polygon $[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ is labelled in the following way, where X_i is the non-trivial extension of S_{1-i} by S_i:*

$$\begin{tikzcd}[column sep=small] & \mathcal{T} \arrow[dl, "S_0"'] \arrow[dr, "S_1"] & \\ \bullet \arrow[dr, "S_1"'] & & \bullet \arrow[dl, "S_0"] \\ & \mathcal{U} & \end{tikzcd}$$
$(0,0)$

$$\begin{tikzcd}[column sep=small] & \mathcal{T} \arrow[dl, "S_0"'] \arrow[ddr, "S_1"] & \\ \bullet \arrow[d, "X_0"'] & & \\ \bullet \arrow[dr, "S_1"'] & & \bullet \arrow[dl, "S_0"] \\ & \mathcal{U} & \end{tikzcd}$$
$(1,0)$

$$\begin{tikzcd}[column sep=small] & \mathcal{T} \arrow[ddl, "S_0"'] \arrow[dr, "S_1"] & \\ & & \bullet \arrow[d, "X_1"] \\ \bullet \arrow[dr, "S_1"'] & & \bullet \arrow[dl, "S_0"] \\ & \mathcal{U} & \end{tikzcd}$$
$(0,1)$

$$\begin{tikzcd}[column sep=small] & \mathcal{T} \arrow[dl, "S_0"'] \arrow[dr, "S_1"] & \\ \bullet \arrow[d, "X_0"'] & & \bullet \arrow[d, "X_1"] \\ \bullet \arrow[dr, "S_1"'] & & \bullet \arrow[dl, "S_0"] \\ & \mathcal{U} & \end{tikzcd}$$
$(1,1)$.

Proof. By Lemma 4.32, $\mathcal{W} = \mathsf{Filt}(S_0, S_1) \cong \mathsf{mod}(kQ/I)$ where

$$Q = \left(\bullet \rightleftarrows \bullet \right)$$

and I is an ideal satisfying $(Q_1^N) \subseteq I \subseteq (Q_1)$ for N big enough. According to Proposition 4.13, the labels in $\mathsf{Hasse}[\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{T}]$ coincide with the labels in $\mathsf{mod}(kQ/I)$ via the equivalence above. Therefore, we can suppose that $A = kQ/I$. Then the computation of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\, A)$ is straightforward as A is a Nakayama algebra with two simple modules. □

We deduce the following proposition.

Proposition 4.34. *For $S_1, S_2 \in \mathsf{brick}\, A$, the following are equivalent:*

(i) *There exists a semibrick $\{S_1, S_1'\}$ such that $S_2 \in \mathsf{Filt}\{S_1, S_1'\} \setminus \{S_1'\}$;*

(ii) *$S_1 \cong S_2$ or there exists a brick $S_1' \in \mathsf{mod}\, A$ such that one of the following situations occurs:*
- $\dim \mathsf{Ext}_A^1(S_1, S_1') = 1$ *and there is an extension* $0 \to S_1' \to S_2 \to S_1 \to 0$*;*
- $\dim \mathsf{Ext}_A^1(S_1', S_1) = 1$ *and there is an extension* $0 \to S_1 \to S_2 \to S_1' \to 0$.

Moreover, in (ii)*, $\{S_1, S_1'\}$ is automatically a semibrick.*

Proof. (i) ⇒ (ii). If $S_1 \not\cong S_2$, this is an immediate consequence of Proposition 4.33.

(ii) ⇒ (i). Suppose that there exists a short exact sequence

$$\xi : 0 \to S_1 \to S_2 \to S_1' \to 0.$$

Applying $\mathsf{Hom}_A(S_1', -)$ to ξ gives the long exact sequence

$$\begin{aligned} &0 \to \mathsf{Hom}_A(S_1', S_1) \to \mathsf{Hom}_A(S_1', S_2) \to \mathsf{Hom}_A(S_1', S_1') \\ &\to \mathsf{Ext}_A^1(S_1', S_1) \to \mathsf{Ext}_A^1(S_1', S_2) \to \mathsf{Ext}_A^1(S_1', S_1') = 0. \end{aligned} \tag{4.4}$$

Therefore, as $\dim \mathsf{Ext}_A^1(S_1', S_1) = 1$ and ξ does not split, we get $\mathsf{Ext}_A^1(S_1', S_2) = 0$. Then, applying $\mathsf{Hom}_A(-, S_2)$ to ξ gives the exact sequence

$$0 \to \mathsf{Hom}_A(S_1', S_2) \to \mathsf{Hom}_A(S_2, S_2) \to \mathsf{Hom}_A(S_1, S_2) \to \mathsf{Ext}_A^1(S_1', S_2) = 0,$$

so $\mathsf{Hom}_A(S_1', S_2) = 0$ and $\dim \mathsf{Hom}_A(S_1, S_2) = 1$. Using (4.4) again, we obtain $\mathsf{Hom}_A(S_1', S_1) = 0$. Applying $\mathsf{Hom}_A(S_1, -)$ to ξ gives $\mathsf{Hom}_A(S_1, S_1') = 0$. So S_1 and S_1' are orthogonal, and we have the assertion. □

Proof of Theorem 4.30. By Proposition 4.34, we get that $\rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{pf}}$ and $\rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{d}}$ coincide. As, by Theorem 4.23, $\rightsquigarrow$ and $\rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{pf}}$ coincide, the result follows. □

The following useful observation will be used in Section 7.

Proposition 4.35. *Let A be a finite-dimensional k-algebra that is τ-tilting finite such that all bricks of $\mathsf{mod}\, A$ are k-stones. Then for $S \in \mathsf{brick}\, A$ that is not simple, there is a semibrick $\{S_1, S_2\}$ such that $\dim \mathsf{Ext}_A^1(S_2, S_1) = 1$ and a short exact sequence $0 \to S_1 \to S \to S_2 \to 0$.*

Proof. By Proposition 3.16, there is a simple A-module S_0 such that $S_0 \rightsquigarrow S$. By Theorem 4.30, $S_0 \rightsquigarrow_{\mathrm{d}} S$. As $S_0 \not\cong S$, by definition of the doubleton extension order, there exist two bricks S_1 and S_2 with $\dim \mathsf{Ext}_A^1(S_2, S_1) = 1$ and a short exact sequence $0 \to S_1 \to S \to S_2 \to 0$. By Proposition 4.34, $\{S_1, S_2\}$ is a semibrick. □

5. Algebraic lattice congruences on torsion classes

5.1. **General results on morphisms of algebras.** Let $\mathcal{A}$ be an abelian category. A full subcategory $\mathcal{T}$ of $\mathcal{A}$ is a *torsion class* in $\mathcal{A}$ if it is closed under factor objects and extensions. Dually we define a *torsion-free class* in $\mathcal{A}$. The classes $\mathsf{tors}\,\mathcal{A}$ of torsion classes and $\mathsf{torf}\,\mathcal{A}$ of torsion-free classes in $\mathcal{A}$ are ordered by inclusion.

The following observation is a starting point of this section.

Proposition 5.1. *Let $\mathcal{A}$ and $\mathcal{B}$ be abelian categories.*

(a) *Let $F : \mathcal{A} \to \mathcal{B}$ be a right exact functor. Then we have order-preserving maps $F^* : \mathsf{tors}\,\mathcal{B} \to \mathsf{tors}\,\mathcal{A}$ and $F_* : \mathsf{torf}\,\mathcal{B} \to \mathsf{torf}\,\mathcal{A}$ given by*
$$F^*(\mathcal{T}) := \{X \in \mathcal{A} \mid F(X) \in \mathcal{T}\} \quad \text{and} \quad F_*(\mathcal{F}) := F^*({}^{\perp_{\mathcal{B}}}\mathcal{F})^{\perp_{\mathcal{A}}}.$$

(b) *Let $G : \mathcal{B} \to \mathcal{A}$ be a left exact functor. Then we have order-preserving maps $G^* : \mathsf{torf}\,\mathcal{A} \to \mathsf{torf}\,\mathcal{B}$ and $G_* : \mathsf{tors}\,\mathcal{A} \to \mathsf{tors}\,\mathcal{B}$ given by*
$$G^*(\mathcal{F}) := \{X \in \mathcal{B} \mid G(X) \in \mathcal{F}\} \quad \text{and} \quad G_*(\mathcal{T}) := {}^{\perp_{\mathcal{B}}}G^*(\mathcal{T}^{\perp_{\mathcal{A}}}).$$

Proof. (a) Fix $\mathcal{T} \in \mathsf{tors}\,\mathcal{B}$. Let $0 \to X \xrightarrow{\iota} Y \to Z \to 0$ be an exact sequence in $\mathcal{A}$. Then $F(X) \to F(Y) \to F(Z) \to 0$ is an exact sequence in $\mathcal{B}$. If $Y \in F^*(\mathcal{T})$, then $F(Y) \in \mathcal{T}$, so $F(Z) \in \mathcal{T}$. Thus $Z \in F^*(\mathcal{T})$. Similarly, if $X, Z \in F^*(\mathcal{T})$, then $F(X), F(Z) \in \mathcal{T}$ and hence $\mathsf{Im}\,F(\iota) \in \mathcal{T}$ so $F(Y) \in \mathcal{T}$. Thus $Y \in F^*(\mathcal{T})$. Clearly F^* is order-preserving.

Let $\mathcal{F} \in \mathsf{torf}\,\mathcal{B}$. Clearly $F_*(\mathcal{F})$ is a torsion class in $\mathcal{A}$ since it is defined by $(-)^{\perp_{\mathcal{A}}}$. Since ${}^{\perp_{\mathcal{B}}}(-) : \mathsf{torf}\,\mathcal{B} \to \mathsf{tors}\,\mathcal{B}$ and $(-)^{\perp_{\mathcal{A}}} : \mathsf{tors}\,\mathcal{A} \to \mathsf{torf}\,\mathcal{A}$ are order-reversing, F_* is also order-preserving.

(b) This is dual to (a). $\square$

A *torsion pair* is a pair $(\mathcal{T}, \mathcal{F})$ consisting of a torsion class $\mathcal{T}$ in $\mathcal{A}$ and a torsion-free class $\mathcal{F}$ in $\mathcal{A}$ such that $\mathsf{Hom}_{\mathcal{A}}(\mathcal{T}, \mathcal{F}) = 0$, and for any $X \in \mathcal{A}$, there exists a short exact sequence $0 \to T \to X \to F \to 0$ with $T \in \mathcal{T}$ and $F \in \mathcal{F}$. In this case, we have $\mathcal{T} = {}^{\perp_{\mathcal{A}}}\mathcal{F}$ and $\mathcal{F} = \mathcal{T}^{\perp_{\mathcal{A}}}$.

We say that $\mathcal{A}$ has *enough torsion-free classes* if for any torsion class $\mathcal{T}$ in $\mathcal{A}$, there exists a torsion-free class $\mathcal{F}$ in $\mathcal{A}$ such that $(\mathcal{T}, \mathcal{F})$ is a torsion pair. Dually we define for $\mathcal{A}$ to have *enough torsion classes* in an obvious way. Finally, we say that $\mathcal{A}$ has *enough torsion pairs* if is has enough torsion classes and enough torsion-free classes.

In Definition 2.1, we gave the concept of adjoint pairs of order-preserving maps. Any adjoint pair of functors induces an adjoint pair of order-preserving maps.

Proposition 5.2. *Let $\mathcal{A}$ and $\mathcal{B}$ be abelian categories, and $(F : \mathcal{A} \to \mathcal{B},\ G : \mathcal{B} \to \mathcal{A})$ be an adjoint pair of functors.*

(a) *If $\mathcal{B}$ has enough torsion pairs, then $(G_* : \mathsf{tors}\,\mathcal{A} \to \mathsf{tors}\,\mathcal{B},\ F^* : \mathsf{tors}\,\mathcal{B} \to \mathsf{tors}\,\mathcal{A})$ is an adjoint pair.*

(b) *If $\mathcal{A}$ has enough torsion pairs, then $(F_* : \mathsf{torf}\,\mathcal{B} \to \mathsf{torf}\,\mathcal{A},\ G^* : \mathsf{torf}\,\mathcal{A} \to \mathsf{torf}\,\mathcal{B})$ is an adjoint pair.*

Proof. (a) For $\mathcal{S} \in \mathsf{tors}\,\mathcal{B}$, we take a torsion pair $(\mathcal{S}, \mathcal{F})$ in $\mathcal{B}$. Then, for $\mathcal{T} \in \mathsf{tors}\,\mathcal{A}$, we have $\mathcal{T} \subseteq F^*(\mathcal{S})$ if and only if $F(\mathcal{T}) \subseteq \mathcal{S}$ if and only if $\mathsf{Hom}_{\mathcal{B}}(F(\mathcal{T}), \mathcal{F}) = 0$. Since (F, G) is an adjoint pair, this is equivalent to $\mathsf{Hom}_{\mathcal{A}}(\mathcal{T}, G(\mathcal{F})) = 0$. This holds if and only if $G^*(\mathcal{T}^{\perp_{\mathcal{A}}}) \supseteq \mathcal{F}$. As $\mathcal{B}$ has enough torsion classes, we have $\mathcal{F} = ({}^{\perp_{\mathcal{B}}}\mathcal{F})^{\perp_{\mathcal{B}}}$ and $G^*(\mathcal{T}^{\perp_{\mathcal{A}}}) = ({}^{\perp_{\mathcal{B}}}G^*(\mathcal{T}^{\perp_{\mathcal{A}}}))^{\perp_{\mathcal{B}}}$. Therefore, $G^*(\mathcal{T}^{\perp_{\mathcal{A}}}) \supseteq \mathcal{F}$ if and only if $G_*(\mathcal{T}) = {}^{\perp_\mathcal{B}}G^*(\mathcal{T}^{\perp_\mathcal{A}}) \subseteq {}^{\perp_\mathcal{B}}\mathcal{F} = \mathcal{S}$. We have shown that (G_*, F^*) is an adjoint pair.

(b) For opposite categories $\mathcal{A}^{\mathrm{op}}$ and $\mathcal{B}^{\mathrm{op}}$, we have an adjoint pair $(G^{\mathrm{op}} : \mathcal{B}^{\mathrm{op}} \to \mathcal{A}^{\mathrm{op}},\ F^{\mathrm{op}} : \mathcal{A}^{\mathrm{op}} \to \mathcal{B}^{\mathrm{op}})$. By (a), this gives rise to an adjoint pair $(F_*^{\mathrm{op}} : \mathsf{tors}\,\mathcal{B}^{\mathrm{op}} \to \mathsf{tors}\,\mathcal{A}^{\mathrm{op}},\ G^{\mathrm{op}*} : \mathsf{tors}\,\mathcal{A}^{\mathrm{op}} \to \mathsf{tors}\,\mathcal{B}^{\mathrm{op}})$. Using natural identifications $\mathsf{tors}\,\mathcal{B}^{\mathrm{op}} = \mathsf{torf}\,\mathcal{B}$ and $\mathsf{tors}\,\mathcal{A}^{\mathrm{op}} = \mathsf{torf}\,\mathcal{A}$, the desired assertion follows. $\square$

We apply these observations to morphisms of algebras. It is immediate that, for a finite-dimensional k-algebra A, $\mathsf{mod}\,A$ has enough torsion classes and enough torsion-free classes. In the rest of this subsection, let $\phi : A \to B$ be a morphism of finite-dimensional k-algebras. We denote the associated restriction functor by

$$E := {}_A(-) : \mathsf{mod}\,B \to \mathsf{mod}\,A,$$

which is an exact functor. Moreover we have a right exact functor E_λ and a left exact functor E_ρ given by

$$E_\lambda := B\otimes_A - : \mathsf{mod}\,A \to \mathsf{mod}\,B \quad \text{and} \quad E_\rho := \mathsf{Hom}_A(B,-) : \mathsf{mod}\,A \to \mathsf{mod}\,B,$$

which give rise to adjoint pairs (E_λ, E) and (E, E_ρ). For $\mathcal{T} \in \mathsf{tors}\,A$ and $\mathcal{S} \in \mathsf{tors}\,B$, we define:

$$\begin{aligned}
\phi_-(\mathcal{T}) &:= E^*(\mathcal{T}) = \{Y \in \mathsf{mod}\,B \mid {}_AY \in \mathcal{T}\},\\
\phi_+(\mathcal{T}) &:= E_*(\mathcal{T}) = {}^{\perp_B}\{Y \in \mathsf{mod}\,B \mid {}_AY \in \mathcal{T}^{\perp_A}\},\\
\phi^+(\mathcal{S}) &:= E_\lambda^*(\mathcal{S}) = \{X \in \mathsf{mod}\,A \mid B \otimes_A X \in \mathcal{S}\},\\
\phi^-(\mathcal{S}) &:= E_{\rho*}(\mathcal{S}) = {}^{\perp_A}\{X \in \mathsf{mod}\,A \mid \mathsf{Hom}_A(B,X) \in \mathcal{S}^{\perp_B}\}.
\end{aligned}$$

We summarize the following basic properties.

Theorem 5.3.

(a) *ϕ_- and ϕ_+ are order-preserving maps* $\mathsf{tors}\,A \to \mathsf{tors}\,B$.
(b) *ϕ^+ and ϕ^- are order-preserving maps* $\mathsf{tors}\,B \to \mathsf{tors}\,A$.
(c) $(\phi_+ : \mathsf{tors}\,A \to \mathsf{tors}\,B,\ \phi^+ : \mathsf{tors}\,B \to \mathsf{tors}\,A)$ *is an adjoint pair.*
(d) $(\phi^- : \mathsf{tors}\,B \to \mathsf{tors}\,A,\ \phi_- : \mathsf{tors}\,A \to \mathsf{tors}\,B)$ *is an adjoint pair.*
(e) *The maps $\phi_- : \mathsf{tors}\,A \to \mathsf{tors}\,B$ and $\phi^+ : \mathsf{tors}\,B \to \mathsf{tors}\,A$ are morphisms of complete meet-semilattices.*
(f) *The maps $\phi_+ : \mathsf{tors}\,A \to \mathsf{tors}\,B$ and $\phi^- : \mathsf{tors}\,B \to \mathsf{tors}\,A$ are morphisms of complete join-semilattices.*
(g) *For any $\mathcal{T} \in \mathsf{tors}\,A$, we have $\phi_-(\mathcal{T}) \subseteq \phi_+(\mathcal{T})$.*

Proof. ((a))((b)) These are shown in Proposition 5.1.

((c))((d)) These are shown in Proposition 5.2.

((e))((f)) These follow from ((c)), ((d)) and Propositions 2.2.

((g)) Let $Y \in \phi_-(\mathcal{T})$, *i.e.* ${}_AY \in \mathcal{T}$. Then we have, for all $Z \in \mathsf{mod}\,B$ satisfying ${}_AZ \in \mathcal{T}^{\perp_A}$, $\mathsf{Hom}_B(Y,Z) \subseteq \mathsf{Hom}_A({}_AY, {}_AZ) = 0$. Therefore

$$Y \in {}^{\perp_B}\{Z \in \mathsf{mod}\,B \mid {}_AZ \in \mathcal{T}^{\perp_A}\} = \phi_+(\mathcal{T}). \qquad \square$$

We will observe in Example 5.5(a) below that, contrary to what one might have expected given Theorem 5.3((g)), $\phi^-(\mathcal{S}) \subseteq \phi^+(\mathcal{S})$ does not necessarily hold for $\mathcal{S} \in \mathsf{tors}\,B$ in general. We give a sufficient condition for this to hold.

Recall that we call a morphism $\phi : A \to B$ of finite-dimensional k-algebras an *epimorphism* if it satisfies the following three equivalent conditions [Sto, Propositions 1.1, 1.2], [Si, Proposition 1.1], see also [Ste]:

- ϕ is an epimorphism in the category of rings;
- $B \otimes_A B \cong B$ through multiplication;
- the functor ${}_A(-) : \mathsf{mod}\, B \to \mathsf{mod}\, A$ is fully faithful.

Note that, while a surjective morphism of rings is an epimorphism, the converse is far from being true, e.g. the following inclusion is a ring epimorphism:

$$\phi : \begin{bmatrix} k & k \\ 0 & k \end{bmatrix} \hookrightarrow \begin{bmatrix} k & k \\ k & k \end{bmatrix}.$$

For ring epimorphisms, we have the following property.

Proposition 5.4. *Let $\phi : A \to B$ be an epimorphism of finite-dimensional k-algebras. For any $\mathcal{S} \in \mathsf{tors}\, B$, we have $\phi^-(\mathcal{S}) \subseteq \phi^+(\mathcal{S})$.*

Proof. Let $\mathcal{S} \in \mathsf{tors}\, B$ and $\mathcal{F} := \mathcal{S}^{\perp_B}$. Since ϕ is an epimorphism, we have $\mathsf{Hom}_A(B, {}_A(-)) = \mathsf{Hom}_B(B, -) = \mathsf{id}_{\mathsf{mod}\, B}$ and hence

$${}_A\mathcal{F} \subseteq \{Y \in \mathsf{mod}\, A \mid \mathsf{Hom}_A(B, Y) \in \mathcal{F}\}.$$

Assume $X \in \phi^-(\mathcal{S})$, that is, $\mathsf{Hom}_A(X, Y) = 0$ holds for any $Y \in \mathsf{mod}\, A$ satisfying $\mathsf{Hom}_A(B, Y) \in \mathcal{F}$. Thus $\mathsf{Hom}_B(B \otimes_A X, \mathcal{F}) = \mathsf{Hom}_A(X, {}_A\mathcal{F}) = 0$ holds. Therefore $B \otimes_A X \in \mathcal{S}$ and we have $X \in \phi^+(\mathcal{S})$. $\square$

The following example shows that ϕ^+ and ϕ_- are not necessarily morphisms of join-semilattices, and ϕ^- and ϕ_+ are not necessarily morphisms of meet-semilattices.

Example 5.5.

(a) Let $A = k$ and B be an arbitrary finite-dimensional k-algebra with $n \geq 2$ non-isomorphic simple modules $S_1, S_2, \ldots, S_n$. For any $\mathcal{S} \in \mathsf{tors}\, B$, it is easy to check that

$$\phi^+(\mathcal{S}) = \begin{cases} 0 & \text{if } \mathcal{S} \neq \mathsf{mod}\, B \\ \mathsf{mod}\, A & \text{if } \mathcal{S} = \mathsf{mod}\, B \end{cases} \quad \text{and} \quad \phi^-(\mathcal{S}) = \begin{cases} 0 & \text{if } \mathcal{S} = 0 \\ \mathsf{mod}\, A & \text{if } \mathcal{S} \neq 0. \end{cases}$$

For all $i = 1, \ldots, n$, $\mathsf{Filt}\, S_i \neq \mathsf{mod}\, B$, while $\bigvee_i \mathsf{Filt}\, S_i = \mathsf{mod}\, B$ so ϕ^+ is not a morphism of join-semilattices. In the same way, for all $i = 1, \ldots, n$, ${}^\perp S_i \neq 0$, while $\bigwedge_i {}^\perp S_i = 0$ so ϕ^- is not a morphism of meet-semilattices.

(b) Let A be a finite-dimensional algebra with $n \geq 2$ non-isomorphic simple modules $S_1, S_2, \ldots, S_n$. We consider an embedding $\phi : A \hookrightarrow B$ where B is a matrix algebra B, which is simple. The only torsion classes in $\mathsf{mod}\, B$ are 0 and $\mathsf{mod}\, B$. For $\mathcal{T} \in \mathsf{tors}\, A$, by Theorem 5.3((c)), we have $\phi_+(\mathcal{T}) = 0$ if and only of $\mathcal{T} \subseteq \phi^+(0)$ if and only if $B \otimes_A \mathcal{T} = 0$. So we have

$$\phi_+(\mathcal{T}) = \begin{cases} 0 & \text{if } B \otimes_A \mathcal{T} = 0 \\ \mathsf{mod}\, B & \text{if } B \otimes_A \mathcal{T} \neq 0 \end{cases} \quad \text{and} \quad \phi_-(\mathcal{T}) = \begin{cases} 0 & \text{if } {}_AB \notin \mathcal{T} \\ \mathsf{mod}\, B & \text{if } {}_AB \in \mathcal{T}. \end{cases}$$

For any $i = 1, \ldots, n$, as ${}^\perp S_i$ contains the projective cover P_j of S_j for $j \neq i$. As $B \otimes_A P_j \neq 0$, we have $\phi_+({}^\perp S_i) = \mathsf{mod}\, B$. On the other hand, $\bigwedge_i {}^\perp S_i = 0$, so ϕ_+ is not a morphism of meet-semilattices. Since B is sincere as an A-module and $n \geq 2$, we have ${}_AB \notin \mathsf{Filt}\, S_i$, so $\phi_-(\mathsf{Filt}\, S_i) = 0$. On the other hand, $\bigvee_i \mathsf{Filt}\, S_i = \mathsf{mod}\, A$, so ϕ_- is not a morphism of join-semilattices.

Let us fix a surjective morphism $\phi : A \to B$ of finite-dimensional k-algebras. In this case, the functor ${}_A(-) : \mathsf{mod}\, B \to \mathsf{mod}\, A$ is fully faithful, and we can regard $\mathsf{mod}\, B$ as a full subcategory of $\mathsf{mod}\, A$ consisting of A-modules annihilated by $\mathsf{Ker}\, \phi$. Then $\mathsf{mod}\, B$ is closed under submodules and factor modules in $\mathsf{mod}\, A$. We have

$$(B \otimes_A -) \circ {}_A(-) = \mathsf{id}_{\mathsf{mod}\, B} = \mathsf{Hom}_A(B, -) \circ {}_A(-).$$

For a subcategory $\mathcal{C}$ of $\mathsf{mod}\, A$, we consider the subcategory

$$\overline{\mathcal{C}} := \mathcal{C} \cap \mathsf{mod}\, B \subseteq \mathsf{mod}\, B.$$

We get the following basic properties.

Proposition 5.6.

(a) *If X is a τ-rigid A-module, then $B \otimes_A X$ is a τ-rigid B-module.*

(b) *There is a commutative diagram*

$$\begin{tikzcd} \tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid}\, A \arrow[r, "\mathsf{Fac}\, -"] \arrow[d, "B\otimes_A -"'] & \mathsf{f}\text{-}\mathsf{tors}\, A \arrow[d, "\overline{(-)}"] \\ \tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid}\, B \arrow[r, "\mathsf{Fac}\, -"] & \mathsf{f}\text{-}\mathsf{tors}\, B. \end{tikzcd}$$

Proof. (a) Let $P_1 \to P_0 \to X \to 0$ be a minimal projective presentation of X in $\mathsf{mod}\, A$. Then X is τ-rigid if and only if the induced map $\mathsf{Hom}(P_0, X) \to \mathsf{Hom}(P_1, X)$ is surjective, see [AIR, Proposition 2.4]. Using this, it is easy to see that if X is a τ-rigid A-module, then $B \otimes_A X$ is a τ-rigid B-module.

(b) Suppose X is a τ-rigid A-module. By (a), $B \otimes_A X$ is a τ-rigid B-module. It is clear that $\mathsf{Fac}(B \otimes_A X) \subseteq \overline{\mathsf{Fac}\, X}$. On the other hand, if $Y \in \overline{\mathsf{Fac}\, X}$, the surjective map $X^r \twoheadrightarrow Y$ factors through $B \otimes_A X^r$, showing that Y is in $\mathsf{Fac}(B \otimes_A X)$. $\square$

Proposition 5.7. *Let $\phi : A \to B$ be a surjective morphism of finite-dimensional k-algebras.*

(a) *If $(\mathcal{T}, \mathcal{F})$ is a torsion pair in $\mathsf{mod}\, A$, then $(\overline{\mathcal{T}}, \overline{\mathcal{F}})$ is a torsion pair in $\mathsf{mod}\, B$.*

(b) *$\phi_+ = \overline{(-)} = \phi_-$.*

(c) *$\overline{(-)} \circ \phi^+ = \mathsf{id}_{\mathsf{tors}\, B} = \overline{(-)} \circ \phi^-$.*

(d) *$\overline{(-)} : \mathsf{tors}\, A \to \mathsf{tors}\, B$ is a surjective morphism of complete lattices.*

(e) *For any $\mathcal{S} \in \mathsf{tors}\, B$, the set $\{\mathcal{T} \in \mathsf{tors}\, A \mid \overline{\mathcal{T}} = \mathcal{S}\}$ is the interval $[\phi^-(\mathcal{S}), \phi^+(\mathcal{S})]$ in $\mathsf{tors}\, A$. Therefore $\pi_\downarrow = \phi^-$ and $\pi^\uparrow = \phi^+$.*

Proof. ((a)) Since $\overline{\mathcal{T}} \subseteq \mathcal{T}$ and $\overline{\mathcal{F}} \subseteq \mathcal{F}$, we have $\mathsf{Hom}_B(\overline{\mathcal{T}}, \overline{\mathcal{F}}) = 0$. For any $X \in \mathsf{mod}\, B$, take an exact sequence $0 \to T \to X \to F \to 0$ with $T \in \mathcal{T}$ and $F \in \mathcal{F}$. Since $\mathsf{mod}\, B$ is closed under submodules and factor modules in $\mathsf{mod}\, A$, we have $T \in \overline{\mathcal{T}}$ and $F \in \overline{\mathcal{F}}$. Thus the assertion follows.

((b)) The equation $\phi_-(\mathcal{T}) = \overline{\mathcal{T}}$ is clear. Let $\mathcal{F} := \mathcal{T}^{\perp_A}$. Then $\{Y \in \mathsf{mod}\, B \mid {}_AY \in \mathcal{F}\} = \overline{\mathcal{F}}$ holds. Thus $\phi_+(\mathcal{T}) = {}^{\perp_B}\overline{\mathcal{F}} = \overline{\mathcal{T}}$ holds by ((a)).

((c)) Suppose $\mathcal{S} \in \mathsf{tors}\, B$. Since $(B \otimes_A -) \circ {}_A(-) = \mathsf{id}_{\mathsf{mod}\, B}$, we have ${}_A\mathcal{S} \subseteq \phi^+(\mathcal{S})$. Thus by the definition of $\overline{(-)}$, we have $\mathcal{S} \subseteq \overline{\phi^+(\mathcal{S})}$. On the other hand, since $(\overline{(-)}, \phi^+) = (\phi_+, \phi^+)$ is an adjoint pair by Proposition 5.3((c)), we have $\overline{\phi^+(\mathcal{S})} \subseteq \mathcal{S}$ by Proposition 2.2. Thus $\overline{\phi^+(\mathcal{S})} = \mathcal{S}$ holds.

The adjoint pair $(\phi^-, \overline{(-)}) = (\phi^-, \phi_-)$ gives $\overline{\phi^-(\mathcal{S})} \supseteq \mathcal{S}$. We have

$$\mathcal{S}^{\perp_B} \subseteq \mathcal{F} := \{X \in \mathsf{mod}\, A \mid \mathsf{Hom}_A(B, X) \in \mathcal{S}^{\perp_B}\},$$

and hence $\overline{\phi^-(\mathcal{S})} = \mathsf{mod}\, B \cap {}^{\perp_A}\mathcal{F} \subseteq {}^{\perp_B}(\mathcal{S}^{\perp_B}) = \mathcal{S}$.

((d)) By Theorem 5.3((e))((f)), $\overline{(-)}$ is a morphism of complete lattices. By ((c)), $\overline{(-)}$ is surjective.

((e)) Suppose $\overline{\mathcal{T}} = \mathcal{S}$. Then in particular, $\phi_+(\mathcal{T}) = \overline{\mathcal{T}} \subseteq \mathcal{S}$, so since (ϕ_+, ϕ^+) is an adjoint pair by Proposition 5.3((c)), we have $\mathcal{T} \subseteq \phi^+(\mathcal{S})$. Similarly, since $\mathcal{S} \subseteq \phi_-(\mathcal{T})$ and (ϕ^-, ϕ_-) is an adjoint pair by Proposition 5.3((d)), we have $\phi^-(\mathcal{S}) \subseteq \mathcal{T}$. $\square$

As we saw, when $\phi : A \to B$ is surjective, $\phi_- = \phi_+ = \overline{(-)}$ is automatically a morphism of complete lattice. We give an open problem about ϕ^+ and ϕ^-, which are much more difficult to understand.

Problem 5.8. Characterize the surjective morphisms $\phi : A \twoheadrightarrow B$ of k-algebras for which $\phi^+ : \mathsf{tors}\, B \to \mathsf{tors}\, A$ and $\phi^- : \mathsf{tors}\, B \to \mathsf{tors}\, A$ are morphisms of complete lattices.

We know that when $\phi : A \to B$ is surjective, then $\phi_- = \phi_+ = \overline{(-)}$ preserves functorial finiteness. A question of interest is the following one.

Problem 5.9. For a morphism $\phi : A \to B$ of k-algebras, for each of ϕ^+, ϕ^-, ϕ_+ and ϕ_-, characterize when they preserve functorial finiteness.

We give an example of a non-τ-tilting finite algebra such that Problem 5.8 has a positive answer, which also shows some difficulty to solve the problem in general. Moreover, this example shows that the answer to Problem 5.9 is not always positive.

Example 5.10. Let k be an algebraically closed field and Q_m the m-Kronecker quiver

$$\begin{tikzcd} 2 \arrow[r, bend left, "a_1"] \arrow[r, bend right, "a_m"'] \arrow[r, phantom, "\vdots"] & 1 \end{tikzcd}$$

for $m \geq 2$ and $A_m = kQ_m$. The Hasse quiver of $\mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\, A_m \cong \mathsf{f}\text{-}\mathsf{tors}\, A_m$ is given by

$$\begin{tikzcd}[column sep=small] & & & P_1 \arrow[rrrd] & & & \\ A_m = P_1 \oplus P_2 \arrow[rrru] \arrow[rd] & & & & & & 0 \\ & P_2 \oplus P_3 \arrow[r] & P_3 \oplus P_4 \arrow[r] & \cdots \arrow[r] & I_2 \oplus I_3 \arrow[r] & I_1 \oplus I_2 \arrow[r] & I_1 \arrow[u] \end{tikzcd}$$

where $P_{2i+1} := \tau^{-i}(A_m e_1)$ and $P_{2i+2} := \tau^{-i}(A_m e_2)$ are preprojective modules, and $I_{2i+1} := \tau^i(\mathsf{D}(e_2 A_m))$ and $I_{2i+2} := \tau^i(\mathsf{D}(e_1 A_m))$ are preinjective modules where $\mathsf{D} = \mathsf{Hom}_k(-, k)$. See also Example 3.6 for a more detailed description of $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ when $m = 2$.

Let $B := A_2/(a_2)$. Then we have $\overline{\mathsf{mod}\, A_2} = \mathsf{mod}\, B$, $\overline{\mathsf{Fac}\, P_1} = \mathsf{add}\, P_1$ and $\overline{0} = 0$.

Any torsion class $\mathcal{T}$ corresponding to the preprojective τ-tilting modules except A_2 satisfies $\overline{\mathcal{T}} = \mathcal{S} := \mathsf{add}(Be_2 \oplus S_2)$. In this case, $\phi^+(\mathcal{S}) = \mathsf{Fac}(P_2 \oplus P_3)$ belongs to $\mathsf{f}\text{-}\mathsf{tors}\, A_2$, but $\phi^-(\mathcal{S}) \notin \mathsf{f}\text{-}\mathsf{tors}\, A_2$. Indeed, $\phi^-(\mathcal{S}) = \mathsf{T}(X_{(1,0)})$ where $X_{(1,0)}$ is the regular module of dimension vector $(1, 1)$, a_1 acting as 1 and a_2 acting as 0.

Similarly, any torsion class $\mathcal{T}$ corresponding to the preinjective support τ-tilting modules except 0 satisfies $\overline{\mathcal{T}} = \mathcal{S}' := \mathsf{add}\, S_2$. In this case $\phi^-(\mathcal{S}') = \mathsf{add}\, S_2 \in \mathsf{f}\text{-}\mathsf{tors}\, A_2$, but $\phi^+(\mathcal{S}') \notin \mathsf{f}\text{-}\mathsf{tors}\, A_2$. Indeed, $\phi^+(\mathcal{S}')$ consists of $X \in \mathsf{mod}\, A_2$ such that $a_2 X = e_1 X$, that is $\phi^+(\mathcal{S}') = \mathsf{T}(\{X_{(\lambda,\mu)}\}_{\mu \neq 0})$, using the above notation.

Suppose that $\phi : A \to B$ is a surjective morphism of k-algebras. If A is τ-tilting finite, by Proposition 5.7((d)), $\overline{(-)} : \mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A \to \mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, B$ is surjective as $\mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A = \mathsf{tors}\, A$. However, if we drop the assumption that A is τ-tilting finite, then it is not necessarily surjective, as shown by the following example, developed by the second author with Yingying Zhang.

Example 5.11. Keeping the notation of Example 5.10, consider the two algebras $A = A_3$ and $B = A_2 = A_3/(a_3)$. Then $\overline{(-)} : \mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A \to \mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, B$ is not surjective. Indeed, consider $\mathcal{T} \in \mathsf{f\text{-}tors}\, A$. Then $\mathcal{T} = \mathsf{Fac}\, T$ for some $T \in \mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\, A$. By immediate inspection of the Auslander-Reiten quiver of $\mathsf{mod}\, A$ in Example 5.10, there are three possibilities, excluding the case $T = 0$ or $T = A$:

- $T = P_1 = S_1$. In this case, $\overline{\mathcal{T}} = \mathsf{add}\, S_1$.
- $T = I_\ell \oplus I_{\ell+1}$ for $\ell \geq 0$ (with $I_0 = 0$). In this case, $\overline{\mathcal{T}} = \mathcal{T} \cap \mathsf{mod}\, B = \mathsf{add}\, S_2$. Indeed $\mathcal{T} = \mathsf{add}(I_i)_{i \leq \ell}$ and, for $i > 0$, $I_i \in \mathsf{mod}\, B$ if and only if $a_3 I_i = 0$ if and only if $i = 1$ and hence $I_i = I_1 = S_2$.
- $T = P_\ell \oplus P_{\ell+1}$ for $\ell \geq 2$. In this case, $\overline{\mathcal{T}} = \mathsf{Fac}\, P_2$ holds. Indeed $\mathcal{T}$ contains all indecomposable A-modules except P_i for $i < \ell$, and the result follows by a similar argument as above.

So the image of $\overline{(-)}$ consists of $\mathsf{mod}\, B$, $\mathsf{Fac}\, P_2$, $\mathsf{add}\, S_1$, $\mathsf{add}\, S_2$ and 0.

5.2. **Algebraic lattice quotients.** We are now interested in lattice quotients of the form $\mathsf{tors}\, A \twoheadrightarrow \mathsf{tors}(A/I)$. We recall that the congruence corresponding to such a lattice quotient is called *algebraic.*

We summarize some results of Section 5.1 in lattice-theoretical language in the following result.

Theorem 5.12. *Let A be a finite-dimensional k-algebra.*

(a) *For any $I \in \mathsf{ideal}\, A$, the map $\mathcal{T} \mapsto \mathcal{T} \cap \mathsf{mod}(A/I)$ is a surjective morphism of complete lattices from $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ to $\mathsf{tors}(A/I)$.*

(b) *The congruence Θ_I inducing $\mathsf{tors}\, A \twoheadrightarrow \mathsf{tors}(A/I)$ is an arrow-determined complete congruence.*

(c) *The map $\eta_A : \mathsf{ideal}\, A \to \mathsf{Con}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ sending I to Θ_I is a morphism of complete join-semilattices.*

(d) *The class of τ-tilting finite algebras is closed under taking factor algebras.*

Proof. (a) This is Proposition 5.7(d).

(b) It is complete by (a). Then it is arrow-determined by Theorem 3.1(b) and Proposition 2.6.

(c) Let $\mathcal{I} \subseteq \mathsf{ideal}\, A$. We will write $\sum \mathcal{I}$ for $\sum_{I \in \mathcal{I}} I$. For $I \in \mathcal{I}$, we have $\mathsf{mod}(A/\sum \mathcal{I}) \subseteq \mathsf{mod}(A/I)$. So if $\mathcal{T}, \mathcal{U} \in \mathsf{tors}\, A$ satisfy $\mathcal{T} \equiv_{\Theta_I} \mathcal{U}$ (that is $\mathcal{T} \cap \mathsf{mod}(A/I) = \mathcal{U} \cap \mathsf{mod}(A/I)$), they also satisfy $\mathcal{T} \cap \mathsf{mod}(A/\sum \mathcal{I}) = \mathcal{U} \cap \mathsf{mod}(A/\sum \mathcal{I})$, so $\mathcal{T} \equiv_{\Theta_{\sum \mathcal{I}}} \mathcal{U}$. We proved that $\Theta_I \leq \Theta_{\sum \mathcal{I}}$ for any $I \in \mathcal{I}$. So $\bigvee_{I \in \mathcal{I}} \Theta_I \leq \Theta_{\sum \mathcal{I}}$. In the rest, we prove the opposite inequality.

For $I \in \mathsf{ideal}\, A$ and $\mathcal{T} \in \mathsf{tors}\, A$, let $\mathcal{T}^I := \pi^{\uparrow}_{\Theta_I}(\mathcal{T})$ for simplicity. By Proposition 5.7((e)), we get

$$\mathcal{T}^I = \{X \in \mathsf{mod}\, A \mid (A/I) \otimes_A X \in \mathcal{T} \cap \mathsf{mod}(A/I)\} = \{X \in \mathsf{mod}\, A \mid X/IX \in \mathcal{T}\}.$$

Let now $I, J \in \mathsf{ideal}\, A$. For $\mathcal{T} \in \mathsf{tors}\, A$, we have

$$\begin{aligned}(\mathcal{T}^I)^J &= \{X \in \mathsf{mod}\, A \mid (X/JX)/(I(X/JX)) \in \mathcal{T}\} \\ &= \{X \in \mathsf{mod}\, A \mid X/(I+J)X \in \mathcal{T}\} = \mathcal{T}^{(I+J)}.\end{aligned}$$

Therefore, if $\mathcal{T},\mathcal{U} \in \mathsf{tors}\, A$ satisfy $\mathcal{T} \equiv_{\Theta_{I+J}} \mathcal{U}$, we have $(\mathcal{T}^I)^J = (\mathcal{U}^I)^J$. So $\mathcal{T}^I \equiv_{\Theta_J} \mathcal{U}^I$. Finally, we get the sequence

$$\mathcal{T} \equiv_{\Theta_I} \mathcal{T}^I \equiv_{\Theta_J} \mathcal{U}^I \equiv_{\Theta_I} \mathcal{U},$$

so $\mathcal{T} \equiv_{\Theta_I \vee \Theta_J} \mathcal{U}$. We have proved that $\Theta_I \vee \Theta_J = \Theta_{I+J}$.

As A is finite-dimensional, there exists $\mathcal{I}' \subseteq \mathcal{I}$ finite such that $\sum \mathcal{I}' = \sum \mathcal{I}$. So

$$\Theta_{\sum \mathcal{I}} = \Theta_{\sum \mathcal{I}'} = \bigvee_{I \in \mathcal{I}'} \Theta_I \leq \bigvee_{I \in \mathcal{I}} \Theta_I.$$

(d) This is an immediate consequence of (a). $\square$

Thanks to Theorem 5.12, we have a morphism of complete join-semilattices $\eta_A : \mathsf{ideal}\, A \to \mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}}(\mathsf{tors}\, A), I \mapsto \Theta_I$. As this map is usually not surjective, and as the case of lattice quotients coming from algebra quotients is of particular interest, we study the image $\mathsf{AlgCon}\, A$ of η_A. As a consequence of Theorem 5.12, we get:

Theorem 5.13. *The set* $\mathsf{AlgCon}\, A$ *of algebraic congruences is a complete join-sublattice of* $\mathsf{Con}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$*, of* $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$*, and of* $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{ca}}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$*. Hence it is a complete lattice.*

Proof. By Theorem 5.12(c), η_A is a morphism of complete join-semilattices. Hence its image $\mathsf{AlgCon}\, A$ is a complete join-sublattice of $\mathsf{Con}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$, and hence itself a complete lattice. Consider $\mathcal{I} \subseteq \mathsf{ideal}\, A$. We know that $\Theta_{\sum \mathcal{I}}$ is the smallest congruence that is bigger than all Θ_I for $I \in \mathcal{I}$. Additionally, by Theorem 5.12(b), $\Theta_{\sum \mathcal{I}} \in \mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{ca}}(\mathsf{tors}\, A) \subseteq \mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}}(\mathsf{tors}\, A) \subseteq \mathsf{Con}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ so $\Theta_{\sum \mathcal{I}}$ is also the smallest complete congruence and the smallest arrow-determined complete congruence that is bigger than all Θ_I for $I \in \mathcal{I}$. So $\mathsf{AlgCon}\, A$ is also a complete join-sublattice of $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ and $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{ca}}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$. $\square$

Recall that by Proposition 2.7, $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{ca}}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ is a complete meet-sublattice of $\mathsf{Con}^{\mathsf{c}}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ which is in turn a complete meet-sublattice of $\mathsf{Con}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$. In both cases, it is clear that they are not complete join-sublattices, so the three statements of Theorem 5.13 are not just obtained by composition of morphisms of complete join-semilattices.

Note that η_A is not necessarily a morphism of lattices:

Example 5.14. Let A be the path algebra of the quiver

$$1 \xleftarrow{a} 2 \xrightarrow{b} 3\ ,$$

and let $I_1 := (a)$ and $I_2 := (b)$. Then $I_1 \cap I_2 = 0$ holds. Notice that $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ contains an arrow $\mathsf{Fac}\, P_2 \to \mathsf{Fac}(P_2/S_1 \oplus P_2/S_3)$, that is contracted by Θ_{I_1} and Θ_{I_2} hence by $\Theta_{I_1} \wedge \Theta_{I_2}$. So we have $\Theta_{I_1 \cap I_2} = \Theta_0 \neq \Theta_{I_1} \wedge \Theta_{I_2}$. This example also shows that $\mathsf{AlgCon}\, A$ is not a sublattice of $\mathsf{Con}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ since it is easy to check that $\Theta_{I_1} \wedge \Theta_{I_2}$ is not an algebraic congruence.

We get the following important characterization of an algebraic congruence Θ_I in terms of bricks. As $\mathsf{mod}(A/I)$ is a full subcategory of $\mathsf{mod}\, A$, we naturally identify $\mathsf{brick}(A/I)$ with the subset $\{S \in \mathsf{brick}\, A \mid IS = 0\}$ of $\mathsf{brick}\, A$.

Theorem 5.15. *Let A be a finite-dimensional k-algebra and $I \in \mathsf{ideal}\, A$. Then the following hold:*

(a) *An arrow q in $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ is not contracted by Θ_I if and only if S_q is in $\mathsf{mod}(A/I)$. Moreover, in this case, it has the same label in $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ and $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}(A/I))$.*

(b) *Consider two torsion classes $\mathcal{U} \subseteq \mathcal{T}$ in $\mathsf{mod}\, A$. We have $\mathcal{T} \equiv_{\Theta_I} \mathcal{U}$ if and only if, for every brick S in $\mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}^\perp$, $IS \neq 0$.*

We start by a lemma.

Lemma 5.16. *Under the assumptions of Theorem* 5.15(b), *the bricks in $\overline{\mathcal{T}} \cap \overline{\mathcal{U}}^\perp$ are exactly the bricks of $\mathsf{mod}(A/I)$ that are in $\mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}^\perp$.*

Proof. Recall that $\overline{\mathcal{T}} = \mathcal{T} \cap \mathsf{mod}(A/I)$ and $\overline{\mathcal{U}} = \mathcal{U} \cap \mathsf{mod}(A/I)$. It is immediate that $\overline{\mathcal{U}}^\perp = \mathcal{U}^\perp \cap \mathsf{mod}(A/I)$ and $\mathsf{brick}(A/I) = \mathsf{brick}\, A \cap \mathsf{mod}(A/I)$, so the result follows. $\square$

Proof of Theorem 5.15. (b) By definition, $\mathcal{T} \equiv_{\Theta_I} \mathcal{U}$ if and only if $\overline{\mathcal{T}} = \overline{\mathcal{U}}$. According to Theorem 3.3(a), this holds if and only if $\overline{\mathcal{T}} \cap \overline{\mathcal{U}}^\perp$ contains no brick. So, by Lemma 5.16, $\mathcal{T} \equiv_{\Theta_I} \mathcal{U}$ if and only if no brick of $\mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}^\perp$ is in $\mathsf{mod}(A/I)$, and the result follows.

(a) Let $q : \mathcal{T} \to \mathcal{U}$ be an arrow in $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$. By definition, S_q is the unique brick in $\mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}^\perp$. Hence, by (b), q is contracted, that is $\overline{\mathcal{T}} = \overline{\mathcal{U}}$, if and only if $IS_q \neq 0$, if and only if $S_q \notin \mathsf{mod}(A/I)$. If it is not the case, according to Lemma 5.16, $\overline{\mathcal{T}} \cap \overline{\mathcal{U}}^\perp$ contains only the brick S_q, hence the arrow $\overline{\mathcal{T}} \to \overline{\mathcal{U}}$ is labelled by S_q. $\square$

Recall that the lattice $\mathsf{Con}\, L$ of congruences on a lattice L has $\Phi \leq \Theta$ if and only if for $x, y \in L$, if $x \equiv_\Phi y$ implies $x \equiv_\Theta y$. When Φ and Θ are arrow-determined, $\Phi \leq \Theta$ if and only if the set of Hasse arrows contracted by Φ is contained in the set of arrows contracted by Θ. As an immediate consequence of Theorems 5.12 and 5.15, we have the following characterization of $\mathsf{AlgCon}\, A$, the restriction of $\mathsf{Con}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ to algebraic congruences.

Corollary 5.17. *Let A be a finite-dimensional k-algebra. Then $I, J \in \mathsf{ideal}\, A$ satisfy $\Theta_I \leq \Theta_J$ in $\mathsf{AlgCon}\, A$ if and only if $\mathsf{brick}(A/I) \supseteq \mathsf{brick}(A/J)$.*

Proof. First, if $\mathsf{brick}(A/I) \supseteq \mathsf{brick}(A/J)$, by Theorem 5.15(b), arrows contracted by Θ_I are also contracted by Θ_J, hence we get $\Theta_I \leq \Theta_J$ as Θ_I and Θ_J are arrow-determined by Theorem 5.12(b).

Suppose now that $\Theta_I \leq \Theta_J$ and let $S \in \mathsf{brick}(A/J)$. By Theorem 3.3(c), there exists an arrow $\mathcal{T} \to \mathcal{U}$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ labelled by S. By Theorem 5.15(b), $S \in \mathsf{brick}(A/J)$ implies that $\mathcal{T} \not\equiv_{\Theta_J} \mathcal{U}$, hence, as $\Theta_I \leq \Theta_J$, $\mathcal{T} \not\equiv_{\Theta_I} \mathcal{U}$ so, again by Theorem 5.15(b), there is a brick in $\mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}^\perp$ that is in $\mathsf{mod}(A/I)$. As S is the only brick in $\mathcal{T} \cap \mathcal{U}^\perp$, $S \in \mathsf{brick}(A/I)$. $\square$

We now relate $\mathsf{AlgCon}\, A$ and $\mathsf{AlgCon}(A/I)$ for an ideal I of A.

Proposition 5.18. *Let A be a finite-dimensional k-algebra and $I \in \mathsf{ideal}\,A$. Then there exist two unique maps ι_I and ε_I making the following diagram commutative:*

$$\begin{tikzcd} \mathsf{ideal}(A/I) \arrow[r, hook, "\phi^{-1}"] \arrow[d, "\eta_{A/I}"'] & \mathsf{ideal}\,A \arrow[r, two heads, "J\mapsto J+I"] \arrow[d, "\eta_A"'] & \mathsf{ideal}(A/I) \arrow[d, "\eta_{A/I}"] \\ \mathsf{AlgCon}(A/I) \arrow[r, hook, "\iota_I"'] & \mathsf{AlgCon}\,A \arrow[r, two heads, "\varepsilon_I"'] & \mathsf{AlgCon}(A/I), \end{tikzcd}$$

where $\phi : A \to A/I$ is the canonical surjection. Moreover,

(a) $\varepsilon_I \circ \iota_I = \mathsf{id}_{\mathsf{AlgCon}(A/I)}$ *;*
(b) $\iota_I \circ \varepsilon_I(\Theta) = \Theta \vee \Theta_I$ *for any* $\Theta \in \mathsf{AlgCon}\,A$ *;*
(c) $\mathsf{Im}\,\iota_I = [\Theta_I, \Theta_A]$ *(Θ_A identifies all torsion classes) ;*
(d) ι_I *is a morphism of complete lattices ;*
(e) ε_I *is a morphism of complete join-semilattices.*

Proof. Let J be an ideal of A/I. The congruence $\eta_A(\phi^{-1}(J))$ corresponds to the surjective complete lattice morphism

$$\mathsf{tors}\,A \twoheadrightarrow \mathsf{tors}(A/I) \twoheadrightarrow \mathsf{tors}((A/I)/J) = \mathsf{tors}(A/\phi^{-1}(J))$$

so it only depends on $\eta_{A/I}(J)$, so ι_I exists. As $\eta_{A/I}$ is surjective, ι_I is unique.

Suppose that $J_1, J_2 \in \mathsf{ideal}\,A$ satisfy $\eta_A(J_1) = \eta_A(J_2)$. By Corollary 5.17, this is equivalent to $\mathsf{brick}(A/J_1) = \mathsf{brick}(A/J_2)$. This implies

$$\begin{aligned} \mathsf{brick}(A/(I + J_1)) &= \{S \in \mathsf{brick}(A/J_1) \mid IS = 0\} \\ &= \{S \in \mathsf{brick}(A/J_2) \mid IS = 0\} = \mathsf{brick}(A/(I + J_2)), \end{aligned}$$

so by Corollary 5.17 again, $\eta_{A/I}(J_1 + I) = \eta_{A/I}(J_2 + I)$ and ε_I exists and is unique as before.

(a) As the composition of the two maps of the upper row is the identity of $\mathsf{ideal}(A/I)$, and $\eta_{A/I}$ is surjective, $\varepsilon_I \circ \iota_I = \mathsf{id}_{\mathsf{AlgCon}(A/I)}$.

(b) For $J \in \mathsf{ideal}\,A$, $\phi^{-1}(J + I) = J + I$, so, as η_A is a morphism of complete join-semilattices, $\eta_A(\phi^{-1}(J+I)) = \eta_A(J) \vee \eta_A(I) = \eta_A(J) \vee \Theta_I$. On the other hand, using the commutative diagram, $\eta_A(\phi^{-1}(J + I)) = \iota_I(\epsilon_I(\eta_A(J)))$, so the assertion follows as η_A is surjective.

(c) This is a clear consequence of (b).

(d) By (a) and (c), ι_I is an inclusion, with image a complete sublattice, hence ι_I is a morphism of complete lattices.

(e) By Theorem 5.12(c), η_A and $\eta_{A/I}$ are both morphisms of complete join-semilattices. Moreover, it is elementary that $J \mapsto J + I$ is a morphism of complete join-semilattices. It follows easily that ε_I is a morphism of complete join-semilattices. □

Remark 5.19. In Proposition 5.18, ε_I is not a morphism of lattices in general. For example, consider the Kronecker quiver as in Example 3.6. Let $I = (a)$, $J = (b)$ and $J' = (a - b)$. As η_A is a morphism of complete join-semilattices, we get easily $\varepsilon_I(\Theta_J) = \varepsilon_I(\Theta_{J'}) = \Theta_{(b)}$. On the other hand, $JS_{(1:0)} = 0$ and $J'S_{(1:1)} = 0$. It is immediate that the only ideal that annihilates both $S_{(1:0)}$ and $S_{(1:1)}$ is 0, so, by Theorem 5.15, $\Theta_J \wedge \Theta_{J'} = 0$. Finally, $\varepsilon_I(\Theta_J \wedge \Theta_{J'}) = 0 \neq \Theta_{(b)} = \varepsilon_I(\Theta_J) \wedge \varepsilon_I(\Theta_{J'})$.

We get the following corollary of Theorem 5.15.

Corollary 5.20. *Let A be a finite-dimensional k-algebra and $I \in \mathsf{ideal}\, A$. Then the following are equivalent:*

(i) $I \subseteq I_0 := \bigcap_{S \in \mathsf{brick}\, A} \mathsf{ann}\, S$ *where* $\mathsf{ann}\, S := \{a \in A \mid aS = 0\}$*;*
(ii) $\eta_A(I)$ *is the trivial congruence;*
(iii) *The map* $\mathcal{T} \mapsto \mathcal{T} \cap \mathsf{mod}(A/I)$ *is an isomorphism from* $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ *to* $\mathsf{tors}(A/I)$*.*
(iv) *The maps* ι_I *and* ε_A *of Proposition* 5.18 *are inverse of each other.*

Moreover, (i)*,* (ii)*,* (iii)*,* (iv) *imply:*

(v) *The lattices* $\mathsf{AlgCon}(A/I)$ *and* $\mathsf{AlgCon}\, A$ *are isomorphic.*

and (v) *implies* (i)*,* (ii)*,* (iii)*,* (iv) *if A is τ-tilting finite.*

In particular, I_0 is the maximum of $\mathsf{ideal}\, A$ *satisfying each of these properties.*

Proof. (i) $\Leftrightarrow$ (ii) It is an immediate consequence of Corollary 5.17.

(ii) $\Leftrightarrow$ (iii) It is true by definition of $\eta_A(I)$.

(ii) $\Leftrightarrow$ (iv) By Proposition 5.18(a) and (b), ι_I and ε_I are inverse of each other if and only if $\Theta_I = \eta_A(I)$ is trivial.

(iv) $\Rightarrow$ (v) It is trivial.

(v) $\Leftarrow$ (iv) If A is τ-tilting finite, hence $\#\, \mathsf{tors}\, A < \infty$ by Theorem 4.7, we have $\#\, \mathsf{AlgCon}\, A \leq \#\, \mathsf{Con}\, A < \infty$. Therefore, if $\mathsf{AlgCon}(A/I) \cong \mathsf{AlgCon}\, A$, (iv) holds by Proposition 5.18(a). $\square$

We get the following corollary, extending a result of [EJR].

Corollary 5.21. *Let A be a finite-dimensional k-algebra and Z the center of A. Then for any $I \subset A\, \mathsf{rad}\, Z$, $\eta_A(I)$ is the trivial congruence.*

Proof. Fix $a \in \mathsf{rad}\, Z$. For any A-module X, we have an endomorphism $a : X \to X$ which is not an isomorphism. If X is a brick, this has to be zero. Thus any $S \in \mathsf{brick}\, A$ is annihilated by a, so $\eta_A(\mathsf{rad}\, Z)$ is trivial by Corollary 5.20. $\square$

Corollary 5.21 immediately implies that if $I \subset A\, \mathsf{rad}\, Z$, the projection $\mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\, A \twoheadrightarrow \mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}(A/I)$ is an isomorphism, which is the original result of [EJR].

By Theorem 5.12 and Corollary 5.20, there is a surjective complete lattice morphism $\mathsf{ideal}(A/I_0) \to \mathsf{AlgCon}\, A$. Notice that it is not necessarily an isomorphism:

Example 5.22. Consider

$$A := k \left(\begin{tikzcd} 1 \arrow[loop left, "u"] \arrow[r, bend right, "x"'] & 2 \arrow[l, bend right, "y"'] \arrow[loop right, "v"] \end{tikzcd} \right) / (yx, xy, u^2, v^2, xvy, vyu, yux, uxv).$$

Then A has 10 support τ-tilting modules. We depicted $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, A)$ and its brick labelling in Figure 3. Moreover, it is easy to see that $I_0 = 0$, and, however, there is a family of ideals indexed by $\mathbb{P}^1$: $I_{(\lambda:\mu)} = (\lambda xv + \mu ux)$.

6. The preprojective algebra and the weak order

In this section we give background on the weak order on a Weyl group, on preprojective algebras, and on the connection between the weak order and preprojective algebras.

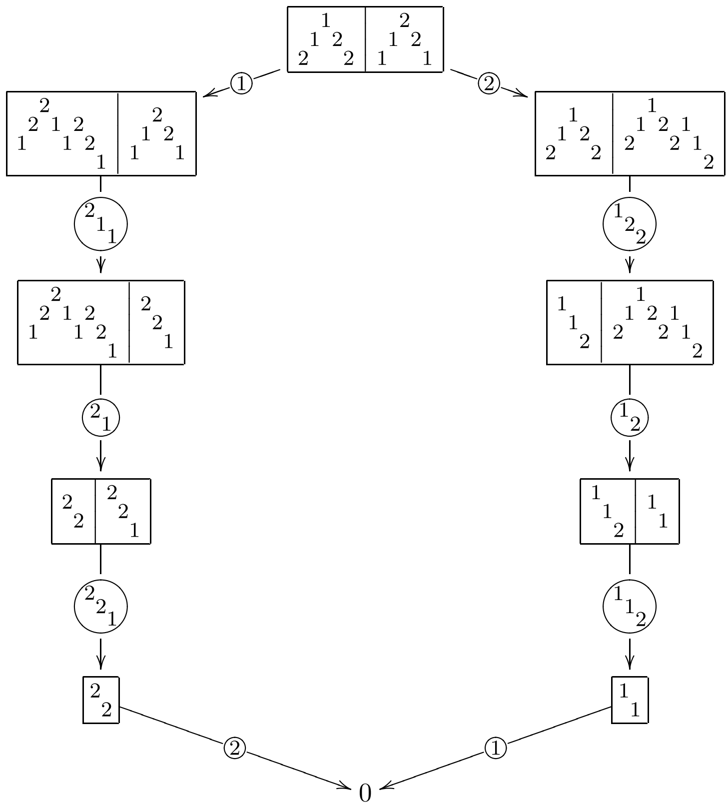


FIGURE 3. An example where $\mathsf{ideal}(A/I_0) \ncong \mathsf{AlgCon}\, A$

6.1. **Weak order on Weyl groups.** Let Q be a Dynkin quiver, that is, a quiver whose underlying graph is one of the following simply laced diagrams:

$$A_n \qquad 1 - 2 - 3 - \cdots\cdots - (n-2) - (n-1) - n;$$

$$D_n \qquad 1 - 2 - 3 - \cdots\cdots - \underset{}{\overset{\overset{\displaystyle n}{|}}{(n-2)}} - (n-1);$$

$$E_6 \qquad 1 - 2 - \overset{\overset{\displaystyle 4}{|}}{3} - 5 - 6;$$

$$E_7 \qquad 1 - 2 - 3 - \overset{\overset{\displaystyle 7}{|}}{4} - 5 - 6;$$

$$E_8 \qquad 1 - 2 - 3 - 4 - \overset{\overset{\displaystyle 8}{|}}{5} - 6 - 7.$$

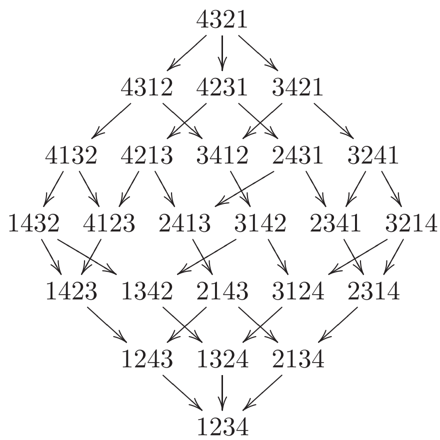


FIGURE 4. The weak order on $\mathfrak{S}_4$

The Dynkin quiver Q determines a group called the *Weyl group* W of Q, which depends only on the underlying undirected graph of Q. We label the vertices of Q as above and let $S := \{s_1, \ldots, s_n\}$. The Weyl group W of Q is the group given by the presentation

$$W = \left\langle S \;\middle|\; \begin{array}{ll} s_i^2 = 1 & \text{for all } i = 1, \ldots, n \\ s_i s_j s_i = s_j s_i s_j & \text{for all } i \text{ and } j \text{ adjacent in } Q \\ s_i s_j = s_j s_i & \text{for all } i \text{ and } j \text{ not adjacent in } Q \end{array} \right\rangle.$$

The best known example of a Weyl group is the symmetric group $\mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$, which is the Weyl group associated to a quiver of type A_n. The generators $s_1, \ldots, s_n$ are the simple transpositions $(1, 2)$ through $(n, n+1)$. We represent each element σ of $\mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$ by its *one-line notation* $\sigma(1) \cdots \sigma(n+1)$. Background on the combinatorics of Coxeter groups can be found in [BB].

We will call an expression $s_{i_1} \cdots s_{i_k}$ a *word* for w if $w = s_{i_1} \cdots s_{i_k}$ holds in W. The minimal length (number of letters) of a word for w is called the *length* of w and denoted $\ell(w)$. A word for w having exactly $\ell(w)$ letters is called a *reduced word* for w.

The *(right) weak order* on W is the partial order on W setting $v \leq w$ if and only if there exists a reduced word $s_{i_1} \cdots s_{i_k}$ for w such that, for some $j \leq k$, the word $s_{i_1} \cdots s_{i_j}$ is a reduced word for v. Importantly for our purposes, the weak order on W is a lattice (see, for example, [BB, Theorem 3.2.1]). Arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}\, W$ are of the form $ws \to w$ for $s \in S$ whenever $\ell(ws) > \ell(w)$.

As an example, we describe the weak order on permutations. An *inversion* of $\sigma \in \mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$ is a pair $(\sigma(i), \sigma(j))$ such that $1 \leq i < j \leq n+1$ and $\sigma(i) > \sigma(j)$. The length of σ is the number of inversions of σ. The weak order on $\mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$ corresponds to containment of inversion sets. Hasse arrows are $\tau \to \sigma$ were τ is obtained from σ by swapping two adjacent entries $\sigma(i) < \sigma(i+1)$. We illustrate the weak order on $\mathfrak{S}_4$ in Figure 4.

We are interested in lattice congruences on and lattice quotients of the weak order. Background on congruences and quotients of the weak order can be found in [R4, R5].

There is a hyperplane arrangement associated to W which will play a role in what follows. Specifically, $\mathbb{R}^n$ can be equipped with a positive-definite symmetric bilinear form such that each element s_i acts as reflection in a hyperplane H_i. It follows that any element of the form ws_iw^{-1} acts as reflection in some hyperplane. It is less obvious, but still known, that every element of W that acts as a reflection is conjugate to some s_i. The collection of all these hyperplanes is called the *reflection arrangement*.

The complement of the reflection arrangement is a union of open cones. We refer to the closure of each of these cones as a *chamber*. We can view the collection of the chambers and their faces as a fan $\mathcal{F}$, the *Coxeter fan*. Fix a chamber D in the Coxeter fan whose facets are given by $H_1, \dots, H_n$. We call this cone the *dominant chamber*. There is a natural bijection between the chambers of the Coxeter fan and the elements of W, given by sending w to the chamber wD.

For any lattice congruence Θ on W, there is a corresponding coarsening of the Coxeter fan: Since elements of W correspond to chambers, each congruence class is a set of chambers. The union of the chambers corresponding to a congruence class is itself a convex cone, and the set of such cones is a complete fan $\mathcal{F}_\Theta$ that coarsens $\mathcal{F}$. (See [R1, Theorem 1.1].) By definition, the maximal cones of $\mathcal{F}_\Theta$ are in bijection with the elements of the quotient W/Θ. In fact, the arrows in the Hasse quiver of W/Θ correspond bijectively to the pairs of adjacent maximal cones in $\mathcal{F}_\Theta$. (This result can be obtained by concatenating [R1, Theorem 1.1] and [R1, Proposition 3.3] or by interpreting [R4, Proposition 9-8.6] in the special case of the weak order on W.) As an immediate consequence, we have the following proposition, in which a fan is said to be *simplicial* if for each of its maximal cones, the facet normals for the cone are linearly independent.

Proposition 6.1. *Given a lattice congruence Θ on W, the quotient W/Θ is Hasse-regular if and only if the fan $\mathcal{F}_\Theta$ is simplicial.*

6.2. **Preprojective algebras and Weyl groups.** Let $Q = (Q_0, Q_1)$ be an acyclic quiver with set of vertices Q_0 and set of arrows Q_1. We define a new quiver $\overline{Q}$ by adding a new arrow $a^* : j \to i$ for each arrow $a : i \to j$ in Q. The *preprojective algebra* of Q is defined as

$$\Pi = \Pi_Q := k\overline{Q} \Big/ \left(\sum_{a \in Q_1} (aa^* - a^*a) \right).$$

Then, up to isomorphism, Π does not depend on the choice of orientation of the quiver Q. It is well-known that Π is finite-dimensional if and only if Q is a Dynkin quiver.

Now we assume that Q is a Dynkin quiver, and let W be the corresponding Weyl group. For a vertex $i \in Q_0$, we denote by e_i the corresponding idempotent of Π. We denote by I_i the two-sided ideal of Π generated by the idempotent $1 - e_i$. Then I_i is a maximal left ideal and a maximal right ideal of Π since Q has no loops. For each element $w \in W$, we take a reduced word $w = s_{i_1} \cdots s_{i_k}$ for w, and let

$$I_w := I_{i_1} \cdots I_{i_k}.$$

The following result due to Mizuno is the starting point of this section.

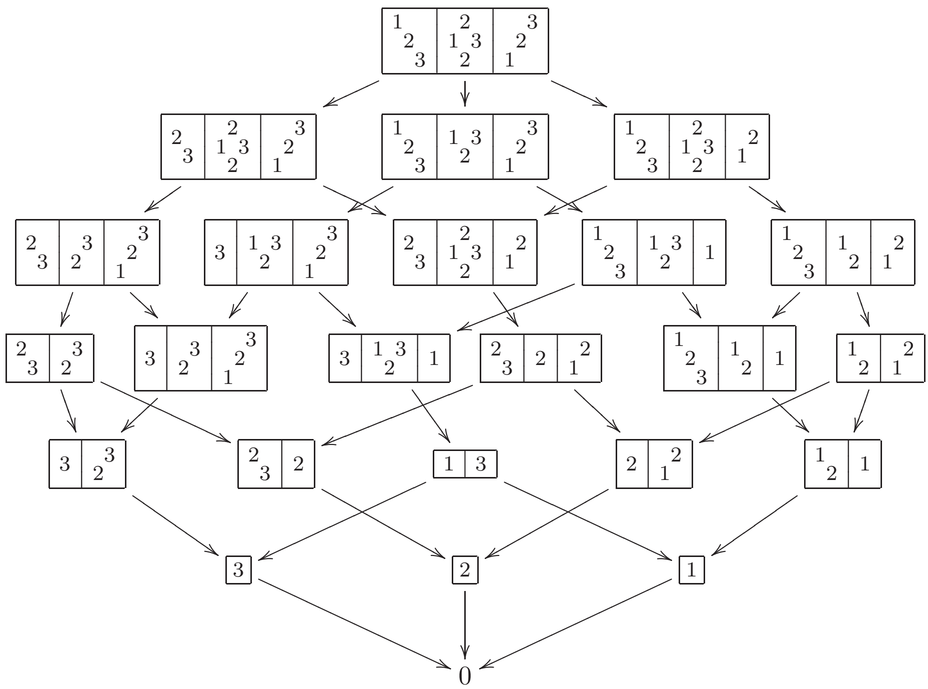


FIGURE 5. $\mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}(\Pi)$ in type A_3

Theorem 6.2.

(a) [BIRS, Theorem III.1.9] I_w *does not depend on the choice of the reduced word for* w.

(b) [M, Theorem 2.14] Π *is* τ*-tilting finite, and we have bijections*

$$W \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\,\Pi \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathsf{tors}\,\Pi \tag{6.1}$$

given by $w \mapsto I_w \mapsto \mathsf{Fac}\, I_w$.

(c) [M, Theorem 2.21] *The bijections* (6.1) *give isomorphisms of lattices*

$$(W, \leq^{\mathrm{op}}) \xrightarrow{\sim} (\mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\,\Pi, \leq) \xrightarrow{\sim} (\mathsf{tors}\,\Pi, \subseteq).$$

Note that in [M], right modules are considered rather than left modules, which has the consequence that [M] works with left weak order on W rather than right weak order.

In type A_3, the weak order on $W = \mathfrak{S}_4$ is displayed in Figure 4. The corresponding support τ-tilting modules are shown in Figure 5.

Recall that a join-irreducible element is called a *double join-irreducible element* if the unique element which it covers is either join-irreducible or the bottom element of the lattice. Theorem 1.13 asserts that if W is a finite Weyl group of simply-laced type and Θ is a lattice congruence on W, then the following conditions satisfy the implications (i) $\Rightarrow$ (ii) $\Rightarrow$ (iii):

(i) Θ is an algebraic congruence.

(ii) W/Θ is Hasse-regular.

(iii) There is a set J of double join-irreducible elements such that Θ is the smallest congruence contracting every element of J.

The theorem also asserts that (iii) $\Rightarrow$ (i) when W is of type A. At the end of this subsection, we show that (iii) $\Rightarrow$ (ii) and (iii) $\Rightarrow$ (i) are not true for the preprojective algebra of type D_4.

We now prove Theorem 1.13, except for the assertion that is specific to type A, which is proved in Section 6.3. By the definition, any algebraic lattice quotient of $\mathsf{tors}\, A$ is $\mathsf{tors}(A/I)$ for some $I \in \mathsf{ideal}\, A$. Thus the quotient is Hasse-regular by Corollary 4.6. We see that (i) implies (ii).

It is easy to construct non-Hasse-regular quotients of the weak order, which are therefore not algebraic quotients. For example, in $\mathfrak{S}_4$, each one of the sets $\{2413 \to 2143\}$, $\{3412 \to 3142\}$, and $\{2413 \to 2143, 3412 \to 3142\}$ is closed under polygonal forcing (see Figure 4), so by Proposition 2.4, each defines a lattice congruence. However, the corresponding quotients are not Hasse-regular (each has one or more vertices of degree 4 in the Hasse quiver).

The following theorem shows that (ii) implies (iii).

Theorem 6.3. *Let W be a simply-laced finite Weyl group, and suppose that Θ is a lattice congruence on W such that W/Θ is Hasse-regular. Then there exists a set $\mathcal{S}$ of double join-irreducible elements in W such that $\Theta = \mathsf{con}(\mathcal{S})$.*

Proof. Let x be a join-irreducible element that is maximal in the forcing order among join-irreducible elements contracted by Θ. It suffices to show that x is double join-irreducible.

For $w \in W$, write $D(w)$ for the *right descents* of w, the set of simple reflections which can occur as the rightmost letter in a reduced word for w. The set of elements covered by w is $\{ws_i : s_i \in D(w)\}$.

Suppose x is join-irreducible and let $x \to x_*$ be the unique arrow of $\mathsf{Hasse}\, W$ starting at x. Thus $x_* = xs_j$ where s_j is the unique element of $D(x)$. If $D(x_*)$ contains some element s_i, then s_i and s_j do not commute (otherwise, $s_i \in D(x)$). Thus i and j are adjacent in the Dynkin diagram of W. Furthermore, since $s_i \notin D(w)$, there is an arrow $xs_i \to x$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}\, W$.

Now suppose that x_* is not join-irreducible, and not equal to e. Then $D(x_*)$ contains at least two distinct simple reflections s_i and s_k, with i and k each adjacent to j in the Dynkin diagram. The arrow $x \to xs_j$ is a side arrow in two distinct hexagons, namely the intervals $[xs_js_i, xs_i]$ and $[xs_js_k, xs_k]$, as shown below:

$$\begin{tikzcd}
 & xs_i \arrow[dl] \arrow[dr, "\beta_1"'] & & xs_k \arrow[dl, "\beta_3"] \arrow[dr] & \\
xs_is_j \arrow[d] & & x \arrow[d, "\beta"] & & xs_ks_j \arrow[d] \\
xs_is_js_i \arrow[dr] & & xs_j \arrow[dl, "\beta_2"'] \arrow[dr, "\beta_4"] & & xs_ks_js_k \arrow[dl] \\
 & xs_js_i & & xs_js_k &
\end{tikzcd}$$

None of the arrows up from x or down from xs_j in these hexagons are contracted by Θ, because such a contraction would also force the contraction of $x \to xs_j$, contradicting our assumption that x is maximal in forcing order among join-irreducible elements contracted by Θ. Since these arrows are not contracted, the cone C in $\mathcal{F}_\Theta$ corresponding to the Θ-class of x and xs_j has walls that contain the walls of the Coxeter fan separating xD from xs_iD and from xs_kD and separating xs_jD from

xs_js_iD and xs_js_kD. Thus the normal vectors to C include the four vectors normal to these four walls. Call these vectors β_1, β_2, β_3, and β_4, associated to walls in the Coxeter fan (and thus to arrows in the weak order) as indicated in the diagram above. Also, write β for the vector normal to the wall separating xD from xs_jD (which is not a wall of C).

All the Coxeter-fan walls associated to the hexagon $[xs_js_i, xs_i]$ contain a common codimension-2 face. Thus in particular β is in the linear span of β_1 and β_2. Similarly, β is in the linear span of β_3 and β_4. We have found a non-trivial linear relation on the set $\{\beta_1, \beta_2, \beta_3, \beta_4\}$. This is a subset of the set of normal vectors to walls of C, and we conclude that C is not simplicial. So Proposition 6.1 implies that W/Θ is not Hasse-regular. $\square$

We explain in the following example why we cannot have (iii) $\Rightarrow$ (i) or (iii) $\Rightarrow$ (ii) in other Dynkin types (see also Example 1.14 for an easier counterexample to (iii) $\Rightarrow$ (i) for a different finite-dimensional algebra):

Example 6.4. We consider the case D_4 indexed as in the beginning of the section:

$$\overline{Q} = \begin{tikzcd} & 4 \arrow[d, bend left, "\gamma"] & \\ 1 \arrow[r, bend left, "\alpha"] & 2 \arrow[l, bend left, "\alpha^*"] \arrow[u, bend left, "\gamma^*"] \arrow[r, bend left, "\beta^*"] & 3 \arrow[l, bend left, "\beta"] \end{tikzcd}$$

We consider the bricks

$$S = \begin{smallmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \\ 3\ 4 \end{smallmatrix} \quad \text{and} \quad S' = \begin{smallmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \\ 3 \end{smallmatrix} \quad \text{and} \quad S'' = \begin{smallmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \\ 4 \end{smallmatrix}.$$

Then we claim:

(a) S does not force S', and S does not force S''.
(b) Any algebraic congruence contracting S contracts at least one of S' and S''.
(c) The smallest congruence contracting S is not algebraic.
(d) Let $w = s_2s_4s_3s_2s_4s_3s_1$. Then I_w is a double join-irreducible element and the corresponding brick is S.

Together, these imply that (iii) $\not\Rightarrow$ (i), taking $J = \{S\}$. Further, one can observe that the quotient by the smallest congruence contracting S is not Hasse-regular, proving that (iii) $\not\Rightarrow$ (ii). This, of course, also constitutes a proof that (i) does not hold for this quotient, by Corollary 4.6. However, since this is a somewhat involved calculation, we prefer the more conceptual argument for the non-algebraicity of the quotient outlined above, and which we detail below.

Proof. (a) For $(\lambda : \mu) \in \mathbf{P}^1(k)$, let $I_{(\lambda:\mu)} := (\lambda\alpha\beta^* + \mu\alpha\gamma^*) \subseteq \Pi$. Then $I_{(0:1)}S \neq 0$ and $I_{(0:1)}S' = 0$. Thus $\Theta_{I_{(0:1)}}$ contracts S but does not contract S'. So S does not force S'. In the same way, using $I_{(1:0)}$, S does not force S''. Alternatively, the fact that S forces neither S' nor S'' follows immediately from Theorem 4.23.

(b) Since $S' \oplus S'' \in \mathsf{Fac}\, S$ and $S \in \mathsf{Sub}(S' \oplus S'')$, we have $\mathsf{ann}(S) = \mathsf{ann}(S' \oplus S'') = \mathsf{ann}(S') \cap \mathsf{ann}(S'')$. Let I be an ideal of Π such that Θ_I contracts S. Then $I \not\subseteq \mathsf{ann}(S)$ by Theorem 5.15(a). Thus, at least one of $I \not\subseteq \mathsf{ann}(S')$ and $I \not\subseteq \mathsf{ann}(S'')$ holds. Again by Theorem 5.15(a), Θ_I contracts at least one of S' and S''.

(c) By (a), the smallest congruence contracting S contracts neither S' nor S'', so it is not algebraic by (b).

(d) Let w_0 be the longest element of W. As all reduced expressions of ww_0, which are $s_2s_4s_3s_2s_1$ and $s_2s_3s_4s_2s_1$, terminate by s_2s_1, ww_0 is double join-irreducible in W. So, by Theorem 6.2, and because $u \mapsto uw_0$ is an anti-automorphism of W, we get that I_w is join-irreducible in $\mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\,\Pi$. We easily compute

$$I_w = 1 \oplus \begin{smallmatrix} & 1 & \\ & 2 & \\ 4 & 3 & 1 \\ & 2 & \end{smallmatrix} \oplus \begin{smallmatrix} 1 & \\ 2 & \\ & 3 \end{smallmatrix} \oplus \begin{smallmatrix} 1 & \\ 2 & \\ & 4 \end{smallmatrix}$$

and the brick labelling the arrow q starting at I_w is S by Proposition 4.9. $\square$

6.3. **The preprojective algebra and the weak order in type A.** We continue our discussion of the preprojective algebra of type A in Section 5 in [IRRT]. The goal of this section is to provide more combinatorial and algebraic details about the type A case. Some related results can be found in the recent preprint [K]. Throughout this section, let Π be the preprojective algebra of type A_n, that is given by the quiver

$$\overline{Q} := 1 \underset{y_2}{\overset{x_1}{\rightleftarrows}} 2 \underset{y_3}{\overset{x_2}{\rightleftarrows}} 3 \underset{y_4}{\overset{x_3}{\rightleftarrows}} \cdots\cdots \underset{y_{n-1}}{\overset{x_{n-2}}{\rightleftarrows}} n-1 \underset{y_n}{\overset{x_{n-1}}{\rightleftarrows}} n$$

with relations $x_1y_2 = 0$, $x_iy_{i+1} = y_ix_{i-1}$ for $2 \le i \le n-1$ and $y_nx_{n-1} = 0$. We identify the corresponding Weyl group W, $\mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\,\Pi$ and $\mathsf{tors}\,\Pi$ by bijections (6.1).

We denote by $\mathscr{S}$ the set of *non-revisiting walks* on the double quiver $\overline{Q}$. By definition, these are walks in $\overline{Q}$ which follow a sequence of arrows either with or against the direction of the arrow, and which do not visit any vertex more than once. We identify a walk and its reverse walk (for instance $x_2y_4^{-1}$ is identified with $y_4x_2^{-1}$). We also include length 0 walks starting and ending at the same vertex.

We give a definition of string modules that fits this context. For a more general version, see [WW]. For each $S \in \mathscr{S}$, there is a *string module* $X_S \in \mathsf{mod}\,\overline{\Pi}$ satisfying

- for $i \in \overline{Q}_0$, $e_iX_S = k$ if S contains i and $e_iX_S = 0$ otherwise;
- for $q \in \overline{Q}_1$, q acts as id_k if S contains q and acts as 0 otherwise.

The set $\mathscr{U}$ of *non-revisiting paths* defined in the introduction is the subset of $\mathscr{S}$ corresponding to uniserial modules.

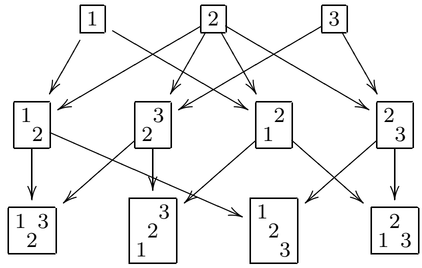
The main result of this section is the following.

Theorem 6.5.

(a) *Bricks of* $\mathsf{mod}\,\Pi$ *are exactly the string modules.*
(b) *For two bricks S and S', we have $S \rightsquigarrow S'$ if and only if S is a subfactor of S'.*

We give an easy example.

Example 6.6. The Hasse quiver of $(\mathsf{brick}\,\Pi, \rightsquigarrow)$ for $n = 3$ is:



Recall that I_{cyc} is the ideal of Π generated by all 2-cycles and define

$$\overline{\Pi} := \Pi / I_{\mathrm{cyc}}.$$

Proposition 6.7.

(a) *We have* $I_{\mathrm{cyc}} = \bigcap_{S \in \mathsf{brick}\,\Pi} \mathsf{ann}\, S$.

(b) *There is an isomorphism of lattices*

$$\overline{(-)} : \mathsf{tors}\,\Pi \to \mathsf{tors}\,\overline{\Pi}, \mathcal{T} \mapsto \mathcal{T} \cap \mathsf{mod}\,\overline{\Pi}.$$

(c) *We have* $\mathsf{brick}\,\Pi = \mathsf{brick}\,\overline{\Pi}$.

For the proof of the proposition, we need an elementary lemma about ideals of Π:

Lemma 6.8. *For* $I \in \mathsf{ideal}\,\Pi$, $I = \mathsf{span}_k(I \cap \mathscr{U}) \oplus (I \cap I_{\mathrm{cyc}})$ *as k-vector spaces.*

Proof. As we have $\Pi = \mathsf{span}_k\, \mathscr{U} \oplus I_{\mathrm{cyc}}$, it suffices to prove $I \subseteq \mathsf{span}_k(I \cap \mathscr{U}) + I_{\mathrm{cyc}}$. Let $i, j \in Q_0$. Using relations for Π, we have $e_i \Pi e_j = p e_j \Pi e_j$ where $p \in \mathscr{U}$ is the shortest path from i to j in $\overline{Q}$. As $e_j \Pi e_j$ is a local ring with maximal ideal $e_j I_{\mathrm{cyc}} e_j$, we get that either $e_i I e_j = e_i \Pi e_j$ or $e_i I e_j \subseteq p e_j I_{\mathrm{cyc}} e_j \subseteq e_i I_{\mathrm{cyc}} e_j$. Therefore $e_i I e_j \subseteq \mathsf{span}_k(I \cap \{p\}) \oplus e_i I_{\mathrm{cyc}} e_j$. Thus, $I \subseteq \mathsf{span}_k(I \cap \mathscr{U}) + I_{\mathrm{cyc}}$ holds. □

Proof of Proposition 6.7. (a) Any $x \in \mathscr{U}$ is outside of the annihilator of the corresponding uniserial module. As any uniserial module is multiplicity free, hence a brick, we deduce that $\mathscr{U} \cap \bigcap_{S \in \mathsf{brick}\,\Pi} \mathsf{ann}\, S = \emptyset$. Hence by Lemma 6.8,

$$\bigcap_{S \in \mathsf{brick}\,\Pi} \mathsf{ann}\, S \subseteq I_{\mathrm{cyc}}.$$

Let $\omega := x_1 y_2 + x_2 y_3 + \cdots + x_{n-1} y_n$. This is clearly a generator of I_{cyc} which is central in Π. Hence by Corollaries 5.20 and 5.21, $I_{\mathrm{cyc}} \subseteq \bigcap_{S \in \mathsf{brick}\,\Pi} \mathsf{ann}\, S$.

(b) and (c) are immediate consequences of (a) and Corollary 5.20. □

Because of this proposition, from the point of view of this paper, we can restrict our study to $\overline{\Pi}$.

We recall that an algebra presented by a quiver and relations kQ/I is *gentle* if

- every $x \in Q_0$ has at most two incoming and at most two outgoing arrows;
- the ideal I is generated by paths of length 2;
- for any $q \in Q_1$, there is at most one $q' \in Q_1$ with $qq' \notin I$;
- for any $q \in Q_1$, there is at most one $q' \in Q_1$ with $q'q \notin I$;
- if $q, q', q'' \in Q_1$ with $t(q') = t(q'') = s(q)$ and $q' \neq q''$, we have $q'q \notin I$ or $q''q \notin I$;
- if $q, q', q'' \in Q_1$ with $s(q') = s(q'') = t(q)$ and $q' \neq q''$, we have $qq' \notin I$ or $qq'' \notin I$.

Then we get the following.

Proposition 6.9.

(a) *The algebra* $\overline{\Pi}$ *is gentle.*

(b) *There is a commutative diagram of bijections:*

$$\begin{tikzcd} & & \mathsf{i\tau\text{-}rigid}\,\Pi \arrow[r, "4.10(a)", "\sim"'] \arrow[d, "\overline{\Pi}\otimes_\Pi -"', "\wr"] & \mathsf{brick}\,\Pi \arrow[d, equal] \\ \mathscr{S} \arrow[r, "X_-", "\sim"'] & \mathsf{ind}\,\overline{\Pi} \arrow[r, equal] & \mathsf{i\tau\text{-}rigid}\,\overline{\Pi} \arrow[r, equal] & \mathsf{brick}\,\overline{\Pi} \end{tikzcd}$$

Proof. (a) As, clearly, $\overline{\Pi} = k\overline{Q}/I_{\text{cyc}}$, this is immediate from the definition.

(b) As $\overline{\Pi}$ is gentle, it is special biserial. Therefore, by [WW], an indecomposable $\overline{\Pi}$-module X is a string module or a band module. It is an easy verification that $\mathscr{S}$ is the set of strings, hence string modules are exactly the X_S's. It is also easy that there are no bands. Thus we obtain the bijection from $\mathscr{S}$ to $\mathsf{ind}\,\overline{\Pi}$. Using this, it is immediate that $\mathsf{ind}\,\overline{\Pi} = \mathsf{brick}\,\overline{\Pi}$ holds. In particular, the bijection of Proposition 4.10(a) becomes an equality $\mathsf{i\tau\text{-}rigid}\,\overline{\Pi} = \mathsf{brick}\,\overline{\Pi}$. We have $\mathsf{brick}\,\overline{\Pi} = \mathsf{brick}\,\Pi$ by Proposition 6.7(c).

Let $T \in \mathsf{i\tau\text{-}rigid}\,\Pi$. By Proposition 5.6(b), $\mathsf{Fac}\,T \cap \mathsf{mod}\,\overline{\Pi} = \mathsf{Fac}(\overline{\Pi} \otimes_\Pi T)$, so by Theorem 5.15(a), the labels of the arrow starting at $\mathsf{Fac}\,T \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}(\mathsf{tors}\,\Pi)$ and the arrow starting at $\mathsf{Fac}(\overline{\Pi} \otimes_\Pi T) \in \mathsf{j\text{-}Irr^c}(\mathsf{tors}\,\overline{\Pi})$ coincide. Thus the diagram commutes. □

Proof of Theorem 6.5. (a) It follows from Proposition 6.9.

(b) This is shown in Corollary 4.27. □

Proposition 6.10. *Let* Π *be a preprojective algebra of type* A *and let* $\overline{\Pi}$ *be as above.*

(a) *We have an isomorphism of lattices* $\mathsf{ideal}\,\mathscr{U} \to \mathsf{ideal}\,\overline{\Pi}$ *sending* $\mathcal{S}$ *to* $\mathsf{span}_k\,\mathcal{S}$*.*

(b) *The map* $\eta_{\overline{\Pi}} : \mathsf{ideal}\,\overline{\Pi} \to \mathsf{Con}\,W$ *is injective.*

(c) *The morphism* $\eta_{\overline{\Pi}}$ *is an isomorphism of lattices* $\mathsf{ideal}\,\overline{\Pi} \cong \mathsf{AlgCon}\,\Pi$*.*

Proof. (a) It is an immediate consequence of Lemma 6.8.

(b) For $\mathcal{S} \in \mathsf{ideal}\,\mathscr{U}$, by Theorem 5.15(a), bricks contracted by $\eta_{\overline{\Pi}}(\mathsf{span}_k\,\mathcal{S})$ are those that are not annihilated by $\mathsf{span}_k\,\mathcal{S}$. In particular, $\mathcal{S}$ corresponds to the set of uniserial bricks that are contracted by $\eta_{\overline{\Pi}}(\mathsf{span}_k\,\mathcal{S})$. Using (a), it implies that $I \in \mathsf{ideal}\,\overline{\Pi}$ is determined by $\eta_{\overline{\Pi}}(I)$.

(c) By definition $\mathsf{AlgCon}\,\Pi$ is the image of $\eta_{\overline{\Pi}}$. So we have a bijection by (b). It is order-preserving, so it has to be an isomorphism of lattices. □

We now prove Theorem 1.15.

Proof of Theorem 1.15. (a) This is Proposition 6.7(a).

(b) This is Proposition 6.10.

(c) By Propositions 6.7, 5.18 and Corollary 5.20, $\eta_\Pi(I) = \eta_\Pi(J)$ if and only if $\eta_{\overline{\Pi}}(I + I_{\text{cyc}}) = \eta_{\overline{\Pi}}(J + I_{\text{cyc}})$. By Proposition 6.10(b), this happens if and only if $I + I_{\text{cyc}} = J + I_{\text{cyc}}$. By Lemma 6.8, we have $I + I_{\text{cyc}} = \mathsf{span}_k((I + I_{\text{cyc}}) \cap \mathscr{U}) \oplus I_{\text{cyc}}$ and $J + I_{\text{cyc}} = \mathsf{span}_k((J + I_{\text{cyc}}) \cap \mathscr{U}) \oplus I_{\text{cyc}}$. Therefore, $\eta_\Pi(I) = \eta_\Pi(J)$ if and only if $(I + I_{\text{cyc}}) \cap \mathscr{U} = (J + I_{\text{cyc}}) \cap \mathscr{U}$.

To conclude the proof, it suffices to prove that $(I + I_{\mathrm{cyc}}) \cap \mathscr{U} = I \cap \mathscr{U}$ (and, by symmetry, $(J + I_{\mathrm{cyc}}) \cap \mathscr{U} = J \cap \mathscr{U}$). By Lemma 6.8, we have $\Pi = \mathsf{span}_k(\mathscr{U}) \oplus I_{\mathrm{cyc}}$ and $I + I_{\mathrm{cyc}} = \mathsf{span}_k(I \cap \mathscr{U}) \oplus I_{\mathrm{cyc}}$. Thus the desired equality holds. □

We conclude by proving the part of Theorem 1.13 that is specific for type A. Before that, we give an explicit description of double join-irreducible elements of $W = \mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$. For $1 \leq i \leq j \leq n$, we define $d_{i,j} := s_i s_{i+1} \cdots s_j$ and for $1 \leq j \leq i \leq n$, we define $d_{i,j} := s_i s_{i-1} \cdots s_j$ where the s_i are the standard generators of $\mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$.

Proposition 6.11. *Double join-irreducible elements of* $\mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$ *are exactly elements* $d_{i,j}$ *for* $1 \leq i, j \leq n$.

Proof. Let $\sigma \in \mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$ be double join-irreducible. Let s_j be the rightmost simple reflection in a reduced word for σ. Since σ is join-irreducible, this simple reflection is unique. If $\sigma \neq s_j$, then since σ is double join-irreducible, the rightmost simple reflection of σs_j must also be unique. This simple reflection cannot commute with s_j, or else there would be two possible rightmost simple reflections for σ. Thus, this reflection is s_{j-1} or s_{j+1}. By symmetry, we can assume that it is s_{j-1}.

If $\sigma \neq s_{j-1}s_j$, then consider the previous simple reflection in a reduced word for σ. As before, because σs_j is join-irreducible, it does not commute with s_{j-1}, hence it is s_{j-2} or s_j. If it was s_j, as $s_j s_{j-1} s_j = s_{j-1} s_j s_{j-1}$, it would contradict the uniqueness of s_j. So the only possibility is s_{j-2}. In particular, it is unique, hence $\sigma s_j s_{j-1}$ is also join-irreducible, so σs_j is double join-irreducible. Then, by an immediate induction, we get $\sigma = d_{i,j}$ for some $i \leq j$. □

Using Proposition 6.11, we associate to each double join-irreducible element $d_{i,j}$ of W the non-revisiting path $u_{d_{i,j}} \in \mathscr{U}$ starting at i and ending at j. Via the lattice isomorphism $W \cong \mathsf{tors}\,\overline{\Pi}$ that sends w to $\overline{\Pi} \otimes_\Pi I_{ww_0}$, the unique arrow pointing from $d_{i,j}$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}\,W$ is labelled by $X_{u_{d_{i,j}}}$.

Proposition 6.12. *Let J be a set of double join-irreducible elements of W. We consider the ideal $I = (u_\sigma)_{\sigma \in J}$ of $\overline{\Pi}$. Then we have $\eta_{\overline{\Pi}}(I) = \mathsf{con}\,J$.*

Proof. For $\sigma \in J$, the uniserial module X_{u_σ} is not annihilated by u_σ, so it is not annihilated by I. Therefore, by Theorem 5.15(a), σ is contracted by $\eta_{\overline{\Pi}}(I)$. Consider now $S \in \mathsf{brick}\,\overline{\Pi}$ that is contracted by $\eta_{\overline{\Pi}}(I)$. By Theorem 5.15(a) again, we have $IS \neq 0$. So there exists $\sigma \in J$ such that $u_\sigma S \neq 0$. As u_σ is a non-revisiting path, it implies that X_{u_σ} is a subfactor of S, so by Theorem 6.5(b), we get that S is contracted by $\mathsf{con}\,J$. □

Proof of Theorem 1.13 (iii) ⇒ (i). It follows from Proposition 6.12. □

6.4. **Combinatorial realizations.** We now discuss the combinatorics of algebraic congruences and quotients in type A_n. Specifically, we describe which arrows are contracted by a given algebraic congruence, and describe the quotient explicitly as a subposet of the weak order.

Recall that s_ℓ is the transposition $(\ell, \ell+1)$ and that the arrows in $\mathsf{Hasse}\,\mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$ are $\sigma \to \tau$ such that $\sigma = \tau s_\ell$ for ℓ with $\tau(\ell) < \tau(\ell+1)$. It is immediate that $\sigma \in \mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$ is join-irreducible if and only if

$$\sigma(1) < \sigma(2) < \cdots < \sigma(\ell) > \sigma(\ell+1) < \sigma(\ell+2) < \cdots < \sigma(n+1) \tag{6.2}$$

for some $\ell \in \{1, 2, \ldots, n\}$.

The following observation is an easy consequence of [IRRT, Subsection 6.1]. We fix Π as in Section 6.3. Until the end of this subsection, in order to get an isomorphism of partially ordered sets between $\mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$ and $\mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\,\Pi$ (see Theorem 6.2), we identify $\sigma \in \mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$ with $I_{\sigma w_0} \in \mathsf{s}\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\,\Pi$, where w_0 is the longest element in $\mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$ (*i.e.* $w_0(i) = n+2-i$).

Proposition 6.13 (Corollary of [IRRT]). *Let σ be join-irreducible and ℓ as before. Then the arrow starting at σ in $\mathsf{Hasse}\,\mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$, that is $\sigma \to \sigma s_\ell$, is labelled by the following brick in $\mathsf{mod}\,\Pi$, depicted in composition series notation:*

$$\left(\begin{tikzcd} \sigma(\ell+1) \arrow[r] & \sigma(\ell+1)+1 \arrow[r, dotted] & \sigma(\ell+2)-1 \\ \sigma(\ell+2) \arrow[r] \arrow[urr] & \sigma(\ell+2)+1 \arrow[r, dotted] & \sigma(\ell+3)-1 \\ \sigma(\ell_M) \arrow[r] \arrow[urr, dotted] & \sigma(\ell_M)+1 \arrow[r, dotted] & \ell_M - 1 \end{tikzcd}\right) = \left(\begin{tikzcd} \sigma(\ell_m)-1 \arrow[r] \arrow[drr, dotted] & \sigma(\ell_m)-2 \arrow[r, dotted] & \ell_m \\ \sigma(\ell-1)-1 \arrow[r] \arrow[drr] & \sigma(\ell-1)-2 \arrow[r, dotted] & \sigma(\ell-2) \\ \sigma(\ell)-1 \arrow[r] & \sigma(\ell)-2 \arrow[r, dotted] & \sigma(\ell-1) \end{tikzcd}\right)$$

where ℓ_M is the biggest index satisfying $\sigma(\ell_M) < \ell_M$ and ℓ_m is the smallest satisfying $\sigma(\ell_m) > \ell_m$. Notice that $\ell_M = \sigma(\ell)$ and $\ell_m = \sigma(\ell+1)$.

To reformulate Proposition 6.13, and justify the equality of the two string modules, the label of $\sigma \to \sigma s_\ell$ corresponds to the non-revisiting walk supported by vertices $\ell_m = \sigma(\ell+1), \ell_m+1, \ldots, \ell_M - 1 = \sigma(\ell) - 1$, traveling through the arrow $x_{i-1} = (i-1 \to i)$ if $i \in \sigma(\{1,2,\ldots,\ell\})$ and through the arrow $y_i = (i-1 \leftarrow i)$ if $i \in \sigma(\{\ell+1, \ell+2, \ldots, n+1\})$.

Just before Proposition 6.11, we defined double join-irreducible permutations $d_{i,j} \in \mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$ for $1 \le i,j \le n$. Given $d_{i,j}$ and a permutation σ, define a *$d_{i,j}$-pattern* in σ to be a pair $\sigma(\ell)\sigma(\ell+1)$ with $\sigma(\ell) > \sigma(\ell+1)$ such that

$$[i+1, j] \subseteq \sigma([1, \ell-1]) \text{ if } i \le j \quad \text{and} \quad [j+1, i] \subseteq \sigma([\ell+2, n+1]) \text{ if } i \ge j.$$

We say that σ *avoids* $d_{i,j}$ if it contains no $d_{i,j}$-pattern. The following is a special case of [R3, Corollary 4.6] and Proposition 2.3.

Theorem 6.14. *Let D be a set of double join-irreducible elements of $\mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$ and let Θ_D be the smallest congruence on $\mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$ that contracts the elements of D. Then the quotient $\mathfrak{S}_{n+1}/\Theta_D$ is isomorphic to the subposet of $\mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$ induced by the permutations σ that avoid $d_{i,j}$ for all $d_{i,j} \in D$.*

We can also say explicitly which arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}\,\mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$ are contracted by Θ_D. The following theorem is a consequence of Theorem 6.14 and [R3, Theorem 2.4].

Theorem 6.15. *Let D be a set of double join-irreducible elements of $\mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$ and let Θ_D be the smallest congruence on $\mathfrak{S}_{n+1}$ that contracts the elements of D. Then an arrow $\sigma \to \tau$ with $\sigma = \tau s_\ell$ is contracted by Θ_D if and only if $\sigma(\ell)\sigma(\ell+1)$ is a $d_{i,j}$-pattern.*

7. Cambrian and biCambrian lattices

In this section, we use the results of this paper to re-derive the known connection between hereditary algebras of Dynkin type and Cambrian lattices. We also give an algebraic/lattice-theoretic proof of another known fact, namely that each Cambrian lattice is a sublattice of the weak order. Both of our proofs bypass the combinatorics of sortable elements, which is needed in the previously known proofs. We also

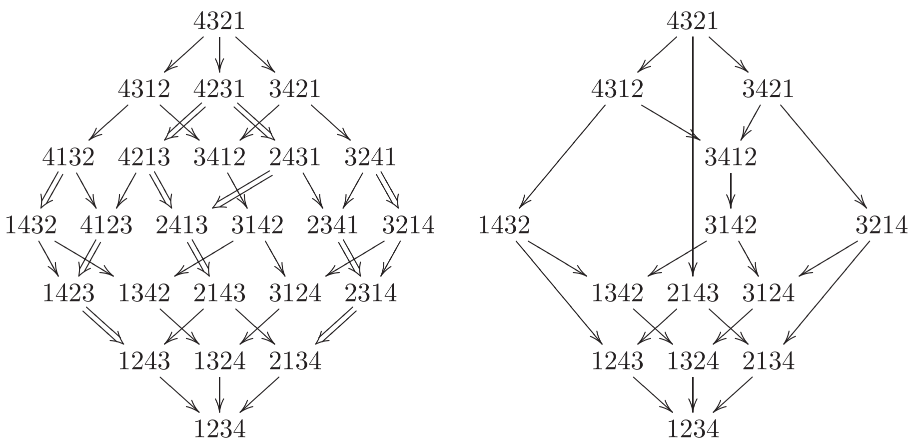


FIGURE 6. A Cambrian congruence and Cambrian lattice

analyze the biCambrian congruence of Barnard and Reading [BR] and show that it is algebraic.

7.1. **A representation-theoretic interpretation of Cambrian lattices.** Let Q be a simply-laced Dynkin quiver and let W be the corresponding Weyl group. A *Coxeter element* of W is an element c obtained as the product in any order of the generators $S = \{s_1, \dots, s_n\}$. The quiver Q defines a Coxeter element given by an expression $c = s_{i_1}s_{i_2}\cdots s_{i_n}$ such that if there is an arrow $i \leftarrow j$ in Q then s_i appears before s_j in the expression $s_{i_1}s_{i_2}\cdots s_{i_n}$. There may be several expressions having this property, but they all define the same Coxeter element of W because if i and j are not related by an arrow of Q, the generators s_i and s_j commute. Conversely a Coxeter element c uniquely determines an orientation of the Dynkin diagram such that an edge i — j is oriented $i \leftarrow j$ if s_i precedes s_j in some (equivalently, every) reduced word for c.

We use Q (or equivalently c) to define a lattice congruence Θ_c on W called the *c-Cambrian congruence*. We consider the set $\mathcal{E}_c := \{s_j s_i \to s_j \mid i \leftarrow j \in Q_1\}$ of arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}\, W$ and the congruence $\Theta_c := \mathsf{con}\,\mathcal{E}_c$. The full set of arrows contracted by Θ_c can be computed using polygon forcing as in Section 2.1.

The Cambrian congruence Θ_c is illustrated in the left picture of Figure 6 for $W = \mathfrak{S}_4$ and $c = s_2s_1s_3$. (The edges contracted by Θ_c are doubled.) Thus Θ_c is the smallest congruence on $\mathfrak{S}_4$ contracting the arrows $2314 \to 2134$ and $1423 \to 1243$.

The quotient W/Θ_c is called the *c-Cambrian lattice*. The Cambrian lattice W/Θ_c for $W = \mathfrak{S}_4$ and $c = s_2s_1s_3$ is drawn on the right of Figure 6. As a special case of Proposition 2.3, the Cambrian lattice is isomorphic to the subposet $\pi_\downarrow^c W$ of W consisting of bottom elements of Θ_c-classes. These bottom elements were characterized combinatorially in [R2, Theorems 1.1, 1.4] as the *c-sortable elements*. By definition, an element of W is c-sortable if it admits a reduced expression $u_1u_2\dots u_\ell$ where, for each $i = 1, \dots, \ell-1$, u_{i+1} is a subword of u_i (*e.g.* $s_2s_3s_5$ is a subword of $s_1s_2s_3s_4s_5$) and u_1 is a subword of a reduced expression u for c.

The connection between torsion classes and Cambrian lattices was established in [IT]:

Theorem 7.1. *Let Q be a quiver of simply-laced Dynkin type, and c the corresponding Coxeter element. Then $\mathsf{tors}\, kQ$ is isomorphic to the c-Cambrian lattice.*

This theorem was proved by showing that $\mathsf{tors}\, kQ$ is isomorphic to the sublattice of W consisting of the c-sortable elements. We will now give a direct representation-theoretical argument in Theorem 7.2 using the lattice-theoretic definition of the c-Cambrian lattice rather than the combinatorial realization via c-sortable elements. Let $\Pi = \Pi_Q$ be a preprojective algebra and I be the ideal $(a^* \mid a \in Q_1)$ of Π. Then, we identify kQ with Π/I and consider the canonical projection

$$\phi : \Pi \to \Pi/I = kQ.$$

Theorem 7.2. *The congruences Θ_c and Θ_I of $W \cong \mathsf{tors}\,\Pi$ coincide. Thus, there is a lattice isomorphism $W/\Theta_c \cong \mathsf{tors}\, kQ$ making the following square commute:*

$$\begin{tikzcd} W \arrow[r] \arrow[d] & W/\Theta_c \arrow[d, dotted] \\ \mathsf{tors}\,\Pi \arrow[r, "\overline{(-)}"] & \mathsf{tors}\, kQ. \end{tikzcd}$$

We prepare now for the proof of Theorem 7.2.

Lemma 7.3 (Corollary of [H, Proposition 6.4], [J, Corollary 3.19])**.** *Let A be a finite-dimensional hereditary algebra. If $(M, P) \in \tau\text{-}\mathsf{rigid\text{-}pair}\, A$ then $\mathcal{W}(M, P)$ is equivalent to $\mathsf{mod}\, H$ where H is a finite-dimensional hereditary algebra.*

Proof. We have $\mathcal{W}(M, P) = {}^{\perp}(\tau M) \cap P^{\perp} \cap M^{\perp}$. First, up to replacing A by $A/(e)$, where e is the idempotent that corresponds to the projective P, we can suppose that $P = 0$. Then, as A is hereditary, by Auslander-Reiten duality, we have

$$\mathcal{W}(M, 0) = \{X \in \mathsf{mod}\, A \mid \mathsf{Ext}^1_A(M, X) = \mathsf{Hom}_A(M, X) = 0\}.$$

We have $\mathsf{Ext}^1_A(M, M) = 0$, so if M is indecomposable, again because A is hereditary, by Kac's Theorem, we get $\mathsf{End}_A(M) \cong k$. Hence, the result follows [H, Proposition 6.4] if M is indecomposable.

If M is not indecomposable, the result is proven by induction on the number of indecomposable direct summands of M, using that rigid objects of $\mathsf{mod}\, A$ are rigid in $\mathcal{W}(M', 0)$ for an indecomposable direct summand M' of M. □

Lemma 7.4. *Let Q be a finite union of Dynkin quivers. Let $\{S_1, S_2\}$ be a semibrick of $\mathsf{mod}\, kQ$ such that $\mathsf{Ext}^1_{kQ}(S_1, S_2) \neq 0$ and $\dim S_1 + \dim S_2 \geq 3$. Then one of the following holds in $\mathsf{mod}\, kQ$:*

- *There is a semibrick $\{S_1', S_1'', S_2\}$ and an exact sequence $0 \to S_1' \to S_1 \to S_1'' \to 0$.*
- *There is a semibrick $\{S_1, S_2', S_2''\}$ and an exact sequence $0 \to S_2' \to S_2 \to S_2'' \to 0$.*

Proof. First of all, if $\#Q_0 \leq 2$, then Q is of type $A_1 \times A_1$ or A_2 and there is no semibrick $\{S_1, S_2\}$ with $\dim S_1 + \dim S_2 \geq 3$. We start with the case $\#Q_0 = 3$. As $\mathsf{Ext}^1_{kQ}(S_1, S_2) \neq 0$, there is a non-split extension $0 \to S_2 \to S \to S_1 \to 0$. By Lemma 4.26, S is a brick with $\dim S = \dim S_1 + \dim S_2 \geq 3$. Thus, Q has to be of type A_3, and $\{\dim S_1, \dim S_2\} = \{1, 2\}$. Thus the simple kQ-modules form the desired semibrick.

Let us return to the general case. We illustrate the following reasoning in Figure 7. By Proposition 4.10(b), there exists $(M, P) \in \tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt\text{-}pair}\, kQ$ such that $S_1 \oplus$

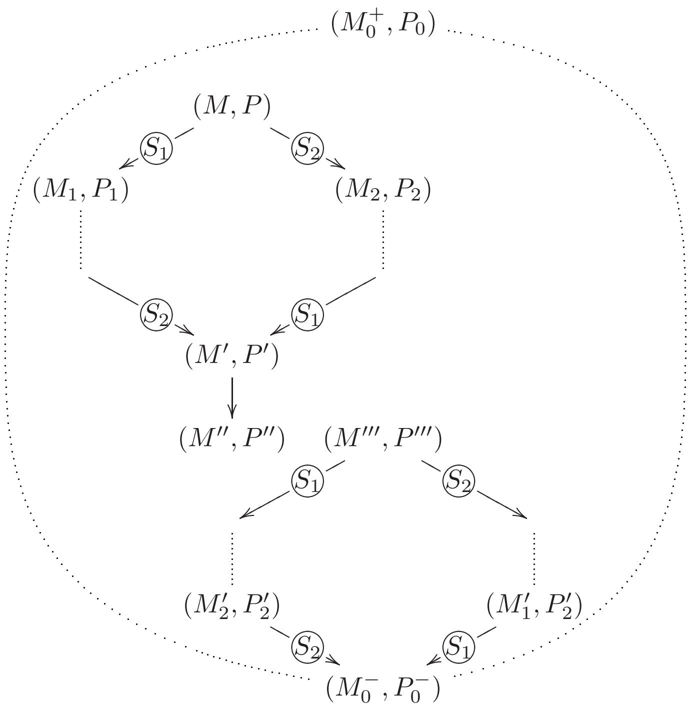


FIGURE 7. Hasse quiver of $\mathcal{W}(M_0, P_0)$

$S_2 = M/\operatorname{rad}_{\operatorname{End}_{kQ}(M)} M$. Equivalently, $\operatorname{Fac} M$ is the smallest torsion class $\mathsf{T}(S_1, S_2)$ containing S_1 and S_2. In particular, there are exactly two arrows $q_1 : (M, P) \to (M_1, P_1)$ and $q_2 : (M, P) \to (M_2, P_2)$ starting at (M, P) in $\mathsf{Hasse}(\tau\text{-}\mathsf{tilt}\text{-}\mathsf{pair}\, kQ)$, q_1 being labelled by S_1 and q_2 by S_2. We consider the polygon $[(M', P'), (M, P)]$ where $(M', P') = (M_1, P_1) \wedge (M_2, P_2)$.

As at least one of S_1 and S_2 is not simple and labels an arrow pointing toward (M', P'), by Proposition 3.16, we get that $(M', P') \neq (0, kQ)$. So there exists an arrow $(M', P') \to (M'', P'')$ in $\mathsf{Hasse}(\mathsf{tors}\, kQ)$. Let (M_0, P_0) be the biggest common direct summands of (M, P), (M', P') and (M'', P''). By mutation theory, (M_0, P_0) has exactly $\#Q_0 - 3$ non-isomorphic indecomposable direct summands.

Let (M_0^+, P_0) be the Bongartz completion of (M_0, P_0) and (M_0^-, P_0^-) be its co-Bongartz completion. The interval $[(M_0^-, P_0^-), (M_0^+, P_0)]$ is a 3-polytope as defined in Definition 4.14. By Theorem 4.16(a), $\mathcal{W} := \mathcal{W}(M_0, P_0)$ is a wide subcategory of $\mathsf{mod}\, kQ$ and by Theorem 4.16(e), the labels of arrows of $\mathsf{Hasse}[(M_0^-, P_0^-), (M_0^+, P_0)]$ are exactly the bricks that are contained in $\mathcal{W}$. The set $\mathcal{S}$ of simple objects of $\mathcal{W}$ is a semibrick with $\#\mathcal{S} = 3$. We will prove that $\mathcal{S}$ is the desired semibrick.

Suppose first that $\{S_1, S_2\} \subseteq \mathcal{S}$. We have a polygon $[(M_0^-, P_0^-), (M''', P''')]$ containing two arrows ending at (M_0^-, P_0^-) labelled by S_1 and S_2 and two arrows starting at (M''', P''') labelled by S_1 and S_2. Since $\operatorname{Fac} M''' \supset T(S_1, S_2) = \operatorname{Fac} M$, (M, P) belongs to the polygon $[(M_0^-, P_0^-), (M''', P''')]$, and hence $(M, P) = (M''', P''')$ and $(M', P') = (M_0^-, P_0^-)$ hold. This is a contradiction since (M', P') is not the minimum element of $[(M_0^-, P_0^-), (M_0^+, P_0)]$. So $\{S_1, S_2\} \not\subseteq \mathcal{S}$.

By Lemma 7.3, there is an equivalence $\psi : \mathcal{W} \cong \mathsf{mod}\, kQ'$ for a quiver Q'. Moreover, as $\mathcal{W} \subseteq \mathsf{mod}\, kQ$ has finitely many isomorphism classes of indecomposable objects, by Gabriel's theorem, Q' is a union of Dynkin quivers with $\#Q'_0 = 3$. As $\{S_1, S_2\} \not\subseteq \mathcal{S}$, it means that $\psi(S_1)$ and $\psi(S_2)$ are not both simple in $\mathsf{mod}\, Q'$. So $\dim \psi(S_1) + \dim \psi(S_2) \geq 3$ and the result has already been proven in $\mathcal{W} \cong \mathsf{mod}\, kQ'$. □

Recall that, as kQ is hereditary, the Auslander-Reiten translation $\tau : \mathsf{mod}\, kQ \to \mathsf{mod}\, kQ$ is a functor. Then, we recall the following alternative description of $\mathsf{mod}\, \Pi$:

Definition 7.5 ([Ri2])**.** We define the category $(\mathsf{mod}\, kQ)(1, \tau)$ in the following way: an object of $(\mathsf{mod}\, kQ)(1, \tau)$ is a pair (M, α) where $M \in \mathsf{mod}\, kQ$ and $\alpha : M \to \tau M$ is a morphism. A morphism from (M, α) to (N, β) is a morphism $f : M \to N$ in $\mathsf{mod}\, kQ$ satisfying $\beta \circ f = (\tau f) \circ \alpha$.

Theorem 7.6 ([Ri2, Theorem B])**.** *There is an equivalence of categories between* $\mathsf{mod}\, \Pi$ *and* $(\mathsf{mod}\, kQ)(1, \tau)$ *such that, via this equivalence,*

(a) *The restriction* $\mathsf{mod}\, \Pi \to \mathsf{mod}\, kQ$ *along* $kQ \hookrightarrow \Pi$ *is given by* $(M, \alpha) \mapsto M$*;*
(b) *The restriction* $\mathsf{mod}\, kQ \to \mathsf{mod}\, \Pi$ *along* $\Pi \twoheadrightarrow kQ$ *is given by* $M \mapsto (M, 0)$*.*

Lemma 7.7. *Let* $S \in \mathsf{brick}\, \Pi$ *such that* $S \notin \mathsf{mod}\, kQ$ *and* $\dim S \geq 3$*. Then there exists a semibrick* $\{S_1, S_2\}$ *of* $\mathsf{mod}\, \Pi$ *and a short exact sequence* $0 \to S_1 \to S \to S_2 \to 0$ *such that at least one of* S_1 *and* S_2 *is not in* $\mathsf{mod}\, kQ$*.*

Proof. By [IRRT, Theorem 1.2], all bricks in $\mathsf{mod}\, \Pi$ are stones. Then they are clearly k-stones. So, by Proposition 4.35, there exist a semibrick $\{S'_1, S'_2\}$ in $\mathsf{mod}\, \Pi$ and a short exact sequence

$$\chi : 0 \to S'_1 \to S \to S'_2 \to 0$$

such that $\dim \mathsf{Ext}^1_\Pi(S'_2, S'_1) = 1$.

If at least one of S'_1 and S'_2 is not in $\mathsf{mod}\, kQ$, we have our conclusion, so we suppose that $S'_1, S'_2 \in \mathsf{mod}\, kQ$. As $\dim \mathsf{Ext}^1_\Pi(S'_2, S'_1) = 1$ and $S \notin \mathsf{mod}\, kQ$, we have $\mathsf{Ext}^1_{kQ}(S'_2, S'_1) = 0$ and χ splits as an exact sequence of kQ-modules. So, via the equivalence of Theorem 7.6, χ can be rewritten as

$$\chi : 0 \to (S'_1, 0) \xrightarrow{u} (S'_1 \oplus S'_2, \alpha) \xrightarrow{v} (S'_2, 0) \to 0.$$

As u and v are morphisms, we have

$$\alpha = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & \beta \\ 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix},$$

where β is a morphism from S'_2 to $\tau S'_1$. As χ does not split, $\beta \neq 0$. Hence by Auslander-Reiten duality for hereditary algebras,

$$\dim \mathsf{Ext}^1_{kQ}(S'_1, S'_2) = \dim \mathsf{Hom}_{kQ}(S'_2, \tau S'_1) \geq 1.$$

So we can apply Lemma 7.4. By symmetry, we suppose that we are in the first case: There is a semibrick $\{S''_1, S''_2, S'_2\}$ and a short exact sequence

$$\xi : 0 \to S''_1 \xrightarrow{f} S'_1 \xrightarrow{g} S''_2 \to 0$$

in $\mathsf{mod}\, kQ$. Applying $\mathsf{Hom}_{kQ}(S'_2, -)$ to ξ gives the exact sequence

$$0 = \mathsf{Hom}_{kQ}(S'_2, S''_2) \to \mathsf{Ext}^1_{kQ}(S'_2, S''_1) \to \mathsf{Ext}^1_{kQ}(S'_2, S'_1) = 0 \to \mathsf{Ext}^1_{kQ}(S'_2, S''_2) \to 0,$$

so $\mathsf{Ext}^1_{kQ}(S_2', S_1'') = 0 = \mathsf{Ext}^1_{kQ}(S_2', S_2'')$. Let us consider two possibilities, depending on the image $g\chi \in \mathsf{Ext}^1_{\Pi}(S_2', S_2'')$ of χ.

- If $g\chi \neq 0$. In this case, we get the following Cartesian diagram where the last row does not split:

$$\begin{tikzcd}
 & S_1'' \arrow[r, equal] \arrow[d, hook, "f"'] & S_1'' \arrow[d, hook] & \\
\chi : & S_1' \arrow[r, hook] \arrow[d, two heads, "g"'] & S \arrow[r, two heads] \arrow[d, two heads] & S_2' \arrow[d, equal] \\
g\chi : & S_2'' \arrow[r, hook] & S_2 \arrow[r, two heads] & S_2'.
\end{tikzcd}$$

  As $\{S_1'', S_2'', S_2'\}$ is a semibrick, Lemma 4.26 implies that S_2 is a brick. We also deduce that $\{S_1'', S_2\}$ is a semibrick. As $\mathsf{Ext}^1_{kQ}(S_2', S_2'') = 0$, we have $S_2 \notin \mathsf{mod}\, kQ$, so the middle vertical sequence satisfies our requirements.
- If $g\chi = 0$. In this case, we get the following Cartesian diagram:

$$\begin{tikzcd}
\chi' : & S_1'' \arrow[r, hook] \arrow[d, hook, "f"'] & S_1 \arrow[r, two heads] \arrow[d, hook] & S_2' \arrow[d, equal] \\
\chi = f\chi' : & S_1' \arrow[r, hook] \arrow[d, two heads, "g"'] & S \arrow[r, two heads] \arrow[d, two heads] & S_2' \\
 & S_2'' \arrow[r, equal] & S_2'' &
\end{tikzcd}$$

  As before, $\{S_1, S_2''\}$ is a semibrick. As $\mathsf{Ext}^1_{kQ}(S_2', S_1'') = 0$, we get $S_1 \notin \mathsf{mod}\, kQ$, so the middle vertical sequence satisfies our requirements. $\square$

Then we can prove Theorem 7.2:

Proof of Theorem 7.2. For an arrow $i \to j$ of $\overline{Q}$, we denote by $X_{i,j}$ the indecomposable Π-module of length 2 with top $\mathsf{top}\, Ae_i$ and socle $\mathsf{top}\, Ae_j$. By definition, $\Theta_c = \mathsf{con}\, E$ where $E := \{X_{j,i} \mid (j \to i) \notin Q_1\}$. For $X \in E$, we have $IX \neq 0$, hence by Theorem 5.15(a), X is contracted by Θ_I, so $\Theta_I \geq \Theta_c$.

By Theorem 5.15(a), bricks S contracted by Θ_I are exactly the ones satisfying $S \notin \mathsf{mod}\, kQ$. So to prove that $\Theta_I \leq \Theta_c$, it suffices to prove that such a brick S is contracted by Θ_c. We argue by induction on $\dim S$. If $\dim S = 2$, then $S \in E$, so S is contracted by Θ_c. Otherwise, $\dim S \geq 3$ and by Lemma 7.7, there is a short exact sequence $0 \to S_1 \to S \to S_2 \to 0$ such that $\{S_1, S_2\}$ is a semibrick of Π that is not in $\mathsf{mod}\, kQ$. So, by the induction hypothesis, Θ_c contracts S_1 or S_2. By Theorem 4.23, both S_1 and S_2 force S, so Θ_c contracts S. $\square$

Recall from Section 2.1 that for a general congruence on a finite lattice L, the set of bottom elements of congruence classes are a join-sublattice of L, but need not be a sublattice of L. The bottom elements can fail to be a sublattice even when L is W and even when the congruence is algebraic. As an example, one can consider the algebraic congruence generated by contracting the double join-irreducible element $s_1 s_2 s_3$ in $\mathfrak{S}_4$. However, the c-Cambrian congruence is an exception: the following is [R2, Theorem 1.2].

Theorem 7.8. *For any Coxeter element c of W, the set $\pi_\downarrow^c W$, which consists of c-sortable elements, is a sublattice of W.*

We now give a new, representation-theoretical proof of Theorem 7.8.

As before, we consider the projection $\phi : \Pi \twoheadrightarrow kQ$. We also consider the natural inclusion $i : kQ \hookrightarrow \Pi$. It gives a fully faithful functor $\mathsf{mod}\, kQ \hookrightarrow \mathsf{mod}\, \Pi$ that we denote implicitly or by $M \mapsto {}_{\Pi}M$ if necessary, and a faithful functor $\mathsf{mod}\, \Pi \to \mathsf{mod}\, kQ$ that we denote by $X \mapsto {}_{kQ}X$. We start with a lemma.

Lemma 7.9. *The following hold:*

(a) *Let $X, Y \in \mathsf{mod}\, \Pi$. Then there is an exact sequence*

$$0 \to \mathsf{Hom}_\Pi(X,Y) \to \mathsf{Hom}_{kQ}({}_{kQ}X, {}_{kQ}Y) \xrightarrow{u} \mathsf{Hom}_{kQ}({}_{kQ}X, \tau({}_{kQ}Y)),$$

where the first map is the canonical inclusion and $u(f) = (\tau f) \circ \alpha - \beta \circ f$ where $X = (M, \alpha)$ and $Y = (N, \beta)$ via the equivalence of Theorem 7.6.

(b) *Let $X \in \mathsf{mod}\, \Pi$. There exists a filtration*

$$0 = X_0 \subsetneq X_1 \subsetneq X_2 \subsetneq \cdots \subsetneq X_{\ell-1} \subsetneq X_\ell = X$$

of X by Π-submodules such that ${}_{\Pi}({}_{kQ}X) \cong \bigoplus_{i=1}^{\ell} X_i/X_{i-1}$.

Proof. (a) This is an immediate consequence of Theorem 7.6.

(b) We prove the statement by induction on $\dim X$. Consider the indecomposable direct summand N of ${}_{kQ}X$ that is leftmost in the Auslander-Reiten quiver of $\mathsf{mod}\, kQ$. Then, $\mathsf{Hom}_{kQ}({}_{kQ}X, \tau N) = 0$, so by (a), the canonical projection of kQ-modules $\pi : X \twoheadrightarrow N$ is a morphism of Π-modules. By the induction hypothesis, $\mathsf{Ker}\, \pi$ has a filtration of the desired form, which is easily extended to X. ☐

Proof of Theorem 7.8. It is proven in Theorem 5.3((e))((f)) that ϕ^- is a morphism of join-semilattices and i_- is a morphism of meet-semilattices. We also know from Proposition 5.7(e) that the image of ϕ^- is $\pi_\downarrow^c W$.

We conclude by proving that $\phi^- = i_-$ so that ϕ^- is a morphism of lattices and $\pi_\downarrow^c W$ is a sublattice of W. Let $\mathcal{T} \in \mathsf{tors}\, kQ$. By Proposition 5.7((e)), $\phi^-(\mathcal{T})$ is minimal such that $\overline{\phi^-(\mathcal{T})} = \mathcal{T}$, hence $\phi^-(\mathcal{T})$ is the minimal torsion class in $\mathsf{mod}\, \Pi$ containing $\mathcal{T}$. By definition, $i_-(\mathcal{T})$ consists of all Π-modules that are in $\mathcal{T}$ as kQ-modules. Hence $\phi^-(\mathcal{T}) \subseteq i_-(\mathcal{T})$ clearly. Moreover, by Lemma 7.9, any $X \in i_-(\mathcal{T})$ is filtered by modules in $\mathcal{T}$, hence is in $\phi^-(\mathcal{T})$. It concludes the proof. ☐

7.2. **The bipartite biCambrian congruence.** Let W be a finite Coxeter group. The *bipartite biCambrian congruence* on W, defined in [BR], is the lattice congruence $\Theta_{\mathrm{biC}} = \Theta_c \wedge \Theta_{c^{-1}}$, where Θ_c is the Cambrian congruence from Section 7.1 and c is a bipartite Coxeter element. We will prove [BR, Conjecture 2.11], which asserts that W/Θ_{biC} is Hasse-regular.

Theorem 7.10. *Suppose W is a simply-laced finite Coxeter group and Π is the associated preprojective algebra. Identifying W with $\mathsf{tors}\, \Pi$ as before, Θ_{biC} coincides with Θ_I, where I is the ideal in Π generated by all paths of length 2.*

Proof. The condition that c is bipartite means that the corresponding orientation of the Dynkin diagram Q has only sinks and sources. As we have showed, the bricks contracted by Θ_c are the bricks which are not representations of Q, while the bricks contracted by $\Theta_{c^{-1}}$ are those which are not representations of Q^{op}. Consider a path p of length 2 in the doubled quiver. It necessarily uses one arrow from Q

and one arrow from Q^{op}. Therefore, for S a brick, if $pS \neq 0$, then S is neither a representation of Q nor a representation of Q^{op}. Thus, S is contracted by both Θ_c and $\Theta_{c^{-1}}$, and thus is contracted by $\Theta_{\mathrm{biC}} = \Theta_c \wedge \Theta_{c^{-1}}$.

On the other hand, for a brick S, the following properties are equivalent:

- S is not contracted by Θ_I,
- $IS = 0$,
- The Loewy length of S is at most 2,
- S is a representation of Q or of Q^{op}.

Thus, if S is not contracted by Θ_I, then S is a representation of Q or of Q^{op}, and therefore is not contracted by Θ_c or by $\Theta_{c^{-1}}$ respectively, and thus is not contracted by Θ_{biC}. □

The following corollary is now immediate from Corollary 4.6.

Corollary 7.11. *If W is a simply-laced finite Coxeter group, then W/Θ_{biC} is Hasse-regular.*

Corollary 7.11 is the simply-laced case of [BR, Conjecture 2.11]. The general case follows by a folding argument, as explained in the type-B case in [BR, Section 3.6].

Remark 7.12. As pointed out in [BR], when c is not bipartite, $\Theta_c \wedge \Theta_{c^{-1}}$ is less well-behaved. From our point of view, the point is that, for more general c, the congruence $\Theta_c \wedge \Theta_{c^{-1}}$ need not be algebraic. Indeed, in type A_3, for $c = s_1 s_2 s_3$, it is apparent in [BR, Figure 4] that the fan associated to $\Theta_c \wedge \Theta_{c^{-1}}$ is not simplicial, and thus the quotient of W modulo this congruence is not Hasse-regular.

Acknowledgments

We thank the Mathematical Sciences Research Institute, and the organizers of the Workshop "Cluster Algebras in Combinatorics, Algebra, and Geometry" where this collaboration began. We also thank the Mathematisches Forschungsinstitut Oberwolfach and the organizers of the workshops "Cluster Algebras and Related Topics" and "Representation Theory of Quivers and Finite Dimensional Algebras" for helping this collaboration to continue; we likewise thank the Centre International de Rencontres Mathématiques and the organizers of "ARTA VI" and "Cluster algebras twenty years on". We thank the Institut Mittag-Leffler, and the organizers of the program on "Representation Theory", which provided support and excellent working conditions. We thank David Speyer, Gordana Todorov, and Friedrich Wehrung for helpful conversations. We thank Universität Bielefeld for their hospitality. We thank the referee for their helpful comments.

References

[AAC] Takahide Adachi, Takuma Aihara, and Aaron Chan, *Classification of two-term tilting complexes over Brauer graph algebras*, Math. Z. **290** (2018), no. 1-2, 1–36, DOI 10.1007/s00209-017-2006-9. MR3848421

[AIR] Takahide Adachi, Osamu Iyama, and Idun Reiten, *τ-tilting theory*, Compos. Math. **150** (2014), no. 3, 415–452, DOI 10.1112/S0010437X13007422. MR3187626

[AGT] K. V. Adaricheva, V. A. Gorbunov, and V. I. Tumanov, *Join-semidistributive lattices and convex geometries*, Adv. Math. **173** (2003), no. 1, 1–49, DOI 10.1016/S0001-8708(02)00011-7. MR1954454

[AN] K. Adaricheva and J. B. Nation, *Classes of semidistributive lattices*, Lattice theory: special topics and applications. Vol. 2, Birkhäuser/Springer, Cham, 2016, pp. 59–101. MR3645049

[A] Sota Asai, *Semibricks*, Int. Math. Res. Not. IMRN **16** (2020), 4993–5054, DOI 10.1093/imrn/rny150. MR4139031

[ARS] Maurice Auslander, Idun Reiten, and Sverre O. Smalø, *Representation theory of Artin algebras*, Cambridge Studies in Advanced Mathematics, vol. 36, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 1997. Corrected reprint of the 1995 original. MR1476671

[AS] M. Auslander and Sverre O. Smalø, *Almost split sequences in subcategories*, J. Algebra **69** (1981), no. 2, 426–454, DOI 10.1016/0021-8693(81)90214-3. MR617088

[BCZ] Emily Barnard, Andrew Carroll, and Shijie Zhu, *Minimal inclusions of torsion classes*, Algebr. Comb. **2** (2019), no. 5, 879–901, DOI 10.5802/alco.72. MR4023570

[BR] Emily Barnard and Nathan Reading, *Coxeter-biCatalan combinatorics*, J. Algebraic Combin. **47** (2018), no. 2, 241–300, DOI 10.1007/s10801-017-0775-1. MR3775222

[B] Garrett Birkhoff, *Lattice theory*, 3rd ed., American Mathematical Society Colloquium Publications, Vol. 25, American Mathematical Society, Providence, R.I., 1979. MR598630

[BB] Anders Björner and Francesco Brenti, *Combinatorics of Coxeter groups*, Graduate Texts in Mathematics, vol. 231, Springer, New York, 2005. MR2133266

[BIRS] A. B. Buan, O. Iyama, I. Reiten, and J. Scott, *Cluster structures for 2-Calabi-Yau categories and unipotent groups*, Compos. Math. **145** (2009), no. 4, 1035–1079, DOI 10.1112/S0010437X09003960. MR2521253

[CH] I. Chajda and R. Halaš, *Sectionally pseudocomplemented lattices and semilattices*, Advances in algebra, World Sci. Publ., River Edge, NJ, 2003, pp. 282–290. MR2088449

[CD] P. Crawley and R. P. Dilworth, *Algebraic theory of lattices*, Prentice-Hall, Englewood Cliffs, NJ, 1973.

[DIJ] Laurent Demonet, Osamu Iyama, and Gustavo Jasso, *τ-tilting finite algebras, bricks, and g-vectors*, Int. Math. Res. Not. IMRN **3** (2019), 852–892, DOI 10.1093/imrn/rnx135. MR3910476

[DF] Harm Derksen and Jiarui Fei, *General presentations of algebras*, Adv. Math. **278** (2015), 210–237, DOI 10.1016/j.aim.2015.03.012. MR3341790

[EJR] Florian Eisele, Geoffrey Janssens, and Theo Raedschelders, *A reduction theorem for τ-rigid modules*, Math. Z. **290** (2018), no. 3-4, 1377–1413, DOI 10.1007/s00209-018-2067-4. MR3856858

[FZ] Sergey Fomin and Andrei Zelevinsky, *Cluster algebras. I. Foundations*, J. Amer. Math. Soc. **15** (2002), no. 2, 497–529, DOI 10.1090/S0894-0347-01-00385-X. MR1887642

[GM] Alexander Garver and Thomas McConville, *Lattice properties of oriented exchange graphs and torsion classes*, Algebr. Represent. Theory **22** (2019), no. 1, 43–78, DOI 10.1007/s10468-017-9757-1. MR3908895

[G] George Grätzer, *Lattice theory: foundation*, Birkhäuser/Springer Basel AG, Basel, 2011, DOI 10.1007/978-3-0348-0018-1. MR2768581

[H] Dieter Happel, *Triangulated categories in the representation theory of finite-dimensional algebras*, London Mathematical Society Lecture Note Series, vol. 119, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 1988, DOI 10.1017/CBO9780511629228. MR935124

[HM] Hung P. Hoang and Torsten Mütze, *Combinatorial generation via permutation languages. II. Lattice congruences*, Israel J. Math. **244** (2021), no. 1, 359–417, DOI 10.1007/s11856-021-2186-1. MR4344032

[IT] Colin Ingalls and Hugh Thomas, *Noncrossing partitions and representations of quivers*, Compos. Math. **145** (2009), no. 6, 1533–1562, DOI 10.1112/S0010437X09004023. MR2575093

[IRRT] Osamu Iyama, Nathan Reading, Idun Reiten, and Hugh Thomas, *Lattice structure of Weyl groups via representation theory of preprojective algebras*, Compos. Math. **154** (2018), no. 6, 1269–1305, DOI 10.1112/s0010437x18007078. MR3826458

[IRTT] Osamu Iyama, Idun Reiten, Hugh Thomas, and Gordana Todorov, *Lattice structure of torsion classes for path algebras*, Bull. Lond. Math. Soc. **47** (2015), no. 4, 639–650, DOI 10.1112/blms/bdv041. MR3375931

[IZ] Osamu Iyama and Xiaojin Zhang, *Classifying τ-tilting modules over the Auslander algebra of $K[x]/(x^n)$*, J. Math. Soc. Japan **72** (2020), no. 3, 731–764, DOI 10.2969/jmsj/75117511. MR4125843

[J] Gustavo Jasso, *Reduction of τ-tilting modules and torsion pairs*, Int. Math. Res. Not. IMRN **16** (2015), 7190–7237, DOI 10.1093/imrn/rnu163. MR3428959

[K] Ryoichi Kase, *Weak orders on symmetric groups and posets of support τ-tilting modules*, Internat. J. Algebra Comput. **27** (2017), no. 5, 501–546, DOI 10.1142/S0218196717500266. MR3690407

[KL] Klaus Keimel and Jimmie Lawson, *Continuous and completely distributive lattices*, Lattice theory: special topics and applications. Vol. 1, Birkhäuser/Springer, Cham, 2014, pp. 5–53. MR3330594

[M] Yuya Mizuno, *Classifying τ-tilting modules over preprojective algebras of Dynkin type*, Math. Z. **277** (2014), no. 3-4, 665–690, DOI 10.1007/s00209-013-1271-5. MR3229959

[N] J. B. Nation, *Revised notes on lattice theory*, Lecture Notes available at http://www.math.hawaii.edu/∼jb/books.html.

[PPP] Yann Palu, Vincent Pilaud, and Pierre-Guy Plamondon, *Non-kissing complexes and tau-tilting for gentle algebras*, Mem. Amer. Math. Soc. **274** (2021), no. 1343, vii+110, DOI 10.1090/memo/1343. MR4346482

[R1] Nathan Reading, *Lattice congruences, fans and Hopf algebras*, J. Combin. Theory Ser. A **110** (2005), no. 2, 237–273, DOI 10.1016/j.jcta.2004.11.001. MR2142177

[R2] Nathan Reading, *Sortable elements and Cambrian lattices*, Algebra Universalis **56** (2007), no. 3-4, 411–437, DOI 10.1007/s00012-007-2009-1. MR2318219

[R3] Nathan Reading, *Noncrossing arc diagrams and canonical join representations*, SIAM J. Discrete Math. **29** (2015), no. 2, 736–750, DOI 10.1137/140972391. MR3335492

[R4] N. Reading, *Lattice theory of the poset of regions*, Lattice theory: special topics and applications. Vol. 2, Birkhäuser/Springer, Cham, 2016, pp. 399–487. MR3645055

[R5] N. Reading, *Finite Coxeter groups and the weak order*, Lattice theory: special topics and applications. Vol. 2, Birkhäuser/Springer, Cham, 2016, pp. 489–561. MR3645056

[Ri1] Claus Michael Ringel, *Representations of K-species and bimodules*, J. Algebra **41** (1976), no. 2, 269–302, DOI 10.1016/0021-8693(76)90184-8. MR422350

[Ri2] Claus Michael Ringel, *The preprojective algebra of a quiver*, Algebras and modules, II (Geiranger, 1996), CMS Conf. Proc., vol. 24, Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, RI, 1998, pp. 467–480. MR1648647

[Si] L. Silver, *Noncommutative localizations and applications*, J. Algebra **7** (1967), 44–76, DOI 10.1016/0021-8693(67)90067-1. MR217114

[Ste] Bo Stenström, *Rings of quotients*, Die Grundlehren der mathematischen Wissenschaften, Band 217, Springer-Verlag, New York-Heidelberg, 1975. An introduction to methods of ring theory. MR0389953

[Sto] Hans H. Storrer, *Epimorphic extensions of non-commutative rings*, Comment. Math. Helv. **48** (1973), 72–86, DOI 10.1007/BF02566112. MR321977

[WW] Burkhard Wald and Josef Waschbüsch, *Tame biserial algebras*, J. Algebra **95** (1985), no. 2, 480–500, DOI 10.1016/0021-8693(85)90119-X. MR801283

Graduate School of Mathematics, Nagoya University, Chikusa-ku, Nagoya 464-8602, Japan

Email address: Laurent.Demonet@normalesup.org

URL: http://www.math.nagoya-u.ac.jp/~demonet/

Graduate School of Mathematics, Nagoya University, Chikusa-ku, Nagoya 464-8602, Japan

Current address: Graduate School of Mathematical Sciences, University of Tokyo, 3-8-1 Komaba Meguro-ku Tokyo 153-8914, Japan

Email address: iyama@ms.u-tokyo.ac.jp

URL: https://www.ms.u-tokyo.ac.jp/~iyama/

Department of Mathematics, North Carolina State University, Raleigh, North Carolina 27695-8205

Email address: reading@math.ncsu.edu

URL: http://www4.ncsu.edu/~nreadin/

Department of Mathematical Sciences, Norges teknisk-naturvitenskapelige universitet, 7491 Trondheim, Norway

Département de mathématiques, Université du Québec à Montréal, C.P. 8888, succ. Centre-ville, Montréal, Québec, H3C 3P8, Canada

Email address: hugh.ross.thomas@gmail.com